

# Secret Politics

## The Schedule to World Domination

by  
Dieter Rüggeberg



1995

-----  
Rüggeberg-Verlag \* D-42035 Wuppertal

This book is dedicated to those children who must suffer because many adults cannot distinguish between good and evil politicians.

## Table of Contents

Foreword . . . . .	5
Countdown to World Supremacy . . . . .	6
Power Politics Through Religion and Magic . . . . .	18
The Central Thread . . . . .	37
Social and Anti-Social . . . . .	95
Cause and Effect . . . . .	97
Germany in The Graticule . . . . .	99
Outlook . . . . .	105
List of Illustrations . . . . .	106
Additional Note 2010 . . . . .	109
Adolf Hitler – Agent of Zionism and Freemasonry . . . . .	111
Bibliography . . . . .	116
Footnotes . . . . .	118

## Foreword

The political upheavals in Central Europe have motivated me to publish in a broader form the political part of my book, "Christianity and Atheism in relation to Occultism and Magic. A Comparative Study" as a separate work. Whether Central Europe lives or dies depends on the political switching of the near future. These upheavals are partly accompanied by great enthusiasm during which a clear understanding of the associated political power chess moves can easily become lost. It is to be hoped that the storm of truth will sweep both the liars and the hypocrites of the West out of their arm chairs.

Whereas in the chapter entitled "Power-Politics Through Religion and Magic" in my above mentioned book I only briefly referred to some specific plans behind the scenes in world history affairs, here I would like to delve more intensely into the corresponding documents in order to reinforce my statements with a complementary line of reasoning. Teachings and rules which, so to speak, represent a 'Countdown to World Supremacy' are especially contained in works like *The Ten Rules of Master Sun-Tsu*, *The Testament of Peter the Great*, and *The Protocols of The Wise Men of Zion*. The average citizen might look upon these works as monstrosities of a desolate imagination, but in reality it is exactly plans such as these with which power politics are pursued. I should like to engage myself with these remarks in this work.

The terms "Karma" and "reincarnation" may be unknown to the reader, therefore I would like to give short definitions. The word Karma comes from Indian Sanskrit and means deed or action. In esoteric teachings the word Karma refers to the cosmic law of justice, the law of destiny, the law of cause and effect, where each human deed is followed by a corresponding effect, which sooner or later reverts back to the person. The teachings of Karma-Law are combined with the teachings of continuous reincarnation or re-embodiment of the human spirit during the course of human development. According to these teachings, the person's deeds are expressed throughout the running of his destined incarnations or re-embodiments.

Wuppertal, February, 1990

Dieter Rüggeberg

## COUNTDOWN TO WORLD SUPREMACY

Attentive observance of world politics shows that large power political movements follow very specific rules and patterns, some of which have existed for thousands of years. For those who don't know these rules, many processes in power politics remain a riddle. As the life or death of entire nations can depend upon the understanding of such rules, I have decided to describe clearly the effectiveness of plans put into practice behind the closed doors of politics. For chronological reasons I will begin with the *The Ten Rules of Master Sun-Tsu*, which Jordis von Lohausen has translated for us:

"The classical guiding principles for a 'peaceful' strategy like this can be found in the writings of a Chinese misanthropist named Sun-Tsu, who died some 2500 years ago. They read:

1. Undermine whatever is good in your enemy's country,
2. Ridicule their gods and drag every tradition through the mire,
3. Using any means, tarnish the reputation of their leading classes; wherever possible, involve them in racketeering, and at the right moment, expose their dishonesty,
4. Spread discord and disagreement among the citizens,
5. Incite the youth against the old,
6. Hinder the work of the authorities in every way,
7. Place your spies everywhere, and
8. Do not be afraid of collaborating with the lowest and most abominable creatures,
9. Wherever you can, disrupt the training and the supplies of the enemy's armed forces; undermine their discipline and lame their will to combat with sultry music; send frivolous women into their camps and let them accomplish the work of ruin to it's end,
10. Spare neither promises nor money or gifts, for all these yield rich interest." (p.302, Jordis von Lohausen: *Mut zur Macht*. K. Vowinckel Verlag, Berg am See 1979)

When national- and world-supremacy are at stake, these *Ten Rules of Master Sun-Tsu* are, so to speak, the frame work around which the subsequent peoples have oriented themselves. At least some can be found in the Illuminati Orders' plans by Adam Weishaupt, as well as in the *Testament of Peter the Great*. Certain power political groups in this century, however, base their practises on a document called *The Protocols of the Wise Men of Zion*, hereafter referred to as *The Protocols*. The contents of The Protocols were already partly contained in older documents which were linked to historical events. Nesta H. Webster prepared the following for us: "Let us recapitulate the events of this decade (1859-1869) in the form of a table and the proximity of dates will then be more apparent:

- 1859 - Crétineau Joly's book published containing documents of Haute Vente Romaine
- 1860 - 'Alliance Israelite Universelle' founded
- 1864 - 'Alliance Sociale Democratique' of Bakunin founded
- 1864 - Maurice Joly's 'Dialogue aux Enfers' published
- 1866 - First Congress of International in Geneva
- 1868 - Goedsche's (Pseudonym: Sir John Retcliffe. editor) 'Biarritz'
- 1869 - Gougenot Des Mousseaux's 'Le Juif'

It will be seen, then, that at the moment when Maurice Joly wrote his "Dialogues", the ideas

they embodied were current in many different circles. ...The "Protocols" are a vast improvement on the "Dialogues" of Joly. ...The only opinion to which I have committed myself is that, whether genuine or not, the Protocols do represent the programme of world revolution, and that in view of their prophetic nature and of their extraordinary resemblance to the protocols of certain secret societies in the past, they were either the work of some such society or of someone profoundly versed in the lore of secret societies who was able to reproduce their ideas and phraseology." 1}

1890 - The English journal 'Truth' publishes a map of Europe which depicts the approximate borders of 1945 (see appendix). In the next chapter I will discuss how this map most probably arose from either Cecil Rhodes' secret society or one to which he was associated. These British plans for achieving world supremacy were bequeathed by Rhodes to Lord Rothschild, a Jew. In my opinion, The Protocols are a section from Rhodes' 'creed', and were created to gain co-operation from Jewish circles, which, as historical facts prove, was quite successful. The Jews were especially predestined to this co-operation because they are spread throughout the world. The reader should always bear in mind though that the true powerbrokers behind The Protocols are described as "invisible"! Unfortunately, it cannot be established whether the changes in the original plans in The Protocols were done by a Jewish or Anglo-American group.

Theodor Fritsch wrote in his Foreword to The Protocols: "To all appearances, the contents of The Protocols were presented at the First Zionist Congress in Basel in 1897." 2} I have to ask myself, how stupid does he actually think these people are who strive for world supremacy with plans like these? Of course these kinds of plans are never publicly proclaimed from the speaker's podium; rather, at most, they are found out through treason from within a lodge or order, or through wrongful public accusations to warn or to lure curious investigators onto a false track.

An assessment of The Protocols in the epilogue says: "We confess that there is an enormous amount of worldly wisdom lying hidden in these "Zionist Protocols" – degraded only by the common purpose which they are supposed to serve. If minds which work out things like this hadn't pursued their special interests in social enmity, then they could almost appear to be the reputable men who lead nations with sharp-wittedness and refined psychological understanding. ...May the overthrown notables of today learn from The Protocols the dishonourable role they have played. In any case, the person who wishes to concern himself with politics should consider The Protocols as an object of serious study. The existence of the "Zionist Protocols" as the blueprint of a secret society is an unshakable fact for the politically clear-sighted. ...Whoever gropes about in the dark and is attacked by invisible enemies can not develop courage and defend himself successfully. Knowing the enemy and his military means is the first prerequisite for successful resistance." 3}

Although I fully agree to the preceding sentences, the reader is meant to be led astray with sentences like the following: "I cannot imagine that an Aryan mind was capable of coming up with a system like this which is not only an impish, dirty trick, but also of shameless legal consistency." 4}

Apparently Mr. Fritsch had never focussed his conceptual capacities on the Aryan-Christian Inquisition System, otherwise he would have known better where the *The Protocols of Zion* originated. Also, when he wrote his comments in 1933, the Aryan-Christian hordes of the SA and the SS had already been in existence for almost ten years. Hitler's book, *Mein Kampf*, was approaching its 8<sup>th</sup> year of publication. At that time, there had been no cause at all for racial prejudices, although for the next ten years the German "Aryan" had worked very hard to carry out The Protocols' criminal objectives.

The text of The Protocols entails about 70 pages. I shall only quote those excerpts whose

use for world political goals can be easily proven by documents on hand and events. A detailed study would comprise hundreds of pages. As I will often refer to the original texts in the beginning of my presentation, I shall here make use of the following paragraphs.

## § 1: Democracy

"When we introduced into the State organism the poison of Liberalism its whole political complexion underwent a change. States have been seized with a mortal illness - blood-poisoning. All that remains is to await the end of their death agony. Liberalism produced Constitutional States, which took the place of what was the only safeguard of the goyim (non-Jews), namely, Despotism; and a constitution, as you well know, is nothing else but a school of discords, misunderstandings, quarrels, disagreements, fruitless party agitations, party whims - in a word, a school of everything that serves to destroy the personality of State activity. ...Then it was that the era of republics became possible of realization; and then it was that we replaced the ruler by a caricature of a government - by a president, taken from the mob, from the midst of our puppet creatures, our slaves. ...Voting, which we have made the instrument will set us on the throne of the world by teaching even the very smallest units of members of the human race to vote by means of meetings and agreements by groups. ...In this way, by inculcating in all a sense of self-importance, we shall destroy among the goyim the importance of the family and its educational value and remove the possibility of individual minds splitting off, for the mob, handled by us, will not let them come to the front nor even give them a hearing. ...In our day the power which has replaced that of the rulers who were liberal is the power of Gold. ...It is enough to hand over a people to self-government (democracy. the editor) for a certain length of time for that people to be turned into a disorganized mob. From that moment on we get internecine strife which soon develops into battles between classes, in the midst of which States burn down and their importance is reduced to that of a heap of ashes. ...The despotism of Capital, which is entirely in our hands, reaches out to it a straw that the State, willy-nilly, must take hold of: if not - it goes to the bottom." 5}

These are the thoughts of those who never get tired of publicly hailing the idea of democracy as being the greatest achievement of human civilization. I shall later speak of whether the present form of democracy will prove to be a blessing for man, or his damnation.

## § 2: Food Economics

"Our power is in the chronic shortness of food and physical weakness of the worker because by all that this implies he is made the slave of our will, and he will not find in his own authorities either strength or energy to set against our will. Hunger creates the right of capital to rule the worker more surely than it was given to the aristocracy by the legal authority of kings. By want and envy and hatred which it engenders we shall move the mobs and with their hands we shall wipe out all those who hinder us on our way. ...But as landed proprietors they can still be harmful to us from the fact that they are self-sufficing in the resources upon which they live. It is essential, therefore, for us at whatever cost to deprive them of their land. This object will be best attained by increasing the burdens upon landed property -in loading lands with debt. These measures will check land-holding and keep it in a state of humble and unconditional submission." 6}

Enforcement of the previously named plans has lead to the deaths of some 30 million people in the Soviet Union, and is the cause of the same number of deaths due to starvation world wide, every year, through murderous grain-politics. A nation can only then really

survive and keep its freedom and sovereignty when it doesn't sell one square inch of its territory, especially to a foreigner; and it can guarantee its self-sufficiency through its own agriculture.

### § 3: Debt Economy

The previously named 'straw' is actually the perfected escalating debt and interest slavery of this century. Especially interesting are the following comments for they not only describe the way into debt-slavery, but also the way out of it: "We will institute enormous monopolies, organizations of immense wealth. Even the goyim's wealth will depend on it so much that the day after the political collapse and national debts, the goyim's wealth will crumble with it. ...Economic crises have been produced by us from the goyim by no other means than the withdrawal of money from circulation. Huge capitals have stagnated, withdrawing money from States, which were constantly obliged to apply to those same stagnant capitals for loans. These loans burdened the finances of the State with the payment of interest and made them the bond slaves of these capitals. ...Every kind of loan proves infirmity in the State and a want of understanding of the rights of the State. Loans hang like a sword of Damocles over the heads of rulers, who, instead of taking from their subjects by a temporary tax, come begging with outstretched palm to our bankers. Foreign loans are leeches which there is no possibility of removing from the body of the State until they fall off of themselves or the State flings them off. But the goy States do not tear them off; they go on in persisting to put more on to themselves so that they must inevitably perish, drained by voluntary blood-letting.

"What also indeed is, in substance, a loan, especially a foreign loan? A loan is - an issue of government bills of exchange containing a percentage obligation commensurate to the sum of the loan capital. If the loan bears a charge of 5 per cent, then in twenty years the State vainly pays away in interest a sum equal to the loan borrowed, in forty years it is paying a double sum, in sixty - treble, and all the while the debt remains an unpaid debt. From this calculation it is obvious that with any form of taxation per head the State is baling out the last coppers of the poor taxpayers in order to settle accounts with wealthy foreigners, from whom it has borrowed money instead of collecting these coppers for its own needs without the additional interest. So long as loans were internal the goyim shuffled money from the pockets of the poor to those of the rich, but when we bought up the necessary person in order to transfer loans into the external sphere all the wealth of States flowed into our cash-boxes and all the goyim began to pay us the tribute of subjects. ...If the superficiality of goy kings on their thrones in regard to State affairs and the venality of ministers or the want of understanding of financial matters on the part of other ruling persons have made their countries debtors to our treasuries to amounts quite impossible to pay it has not been accomplished without on our part heavy expenditure of trouble and money.

"How clear is the undeveloped power of thought of the purely brute brains of the goyim, as expressed in the fact that they have been borrowing from us with payment of interest without ever thinking that all the same these very moneys plus an addition for payment of interest must be got by them from their own State pockets in order to settle up with us. What could have been simpler than to take the money they wanted from their own people? ...But when the comedy is played out there emerges the fact that a debit and an exceedingly burdensome debit has been created. For the payment of interest it becomes necessary to have resource to new loans, which do not swallow up but only add to the capital debt. And when this credit is exhausted it becomes necessary by new taxes to cover, not the loan, but only the interest on it. These taxes are a debit employed to cover a debit." 7}

These are the words of the creditors of the world! The words of those people who have



been so successful in taking advantage of the stupidity and character flaws of many leading politicians that the world of today in 1990 with its high debts and the interest-slavery which always accompanies these debts, is being threatened by a total economic breakdown and all its lethal consequences. Although it is clear to me that the reasons for national debt can be varied, they are linked, as everybody knows, mainly with the sales or the production of arms. The reason for this is simple: as soon as they are up to their ears in national debt due to inadequate economic strength to make repayments and the creditors are at their heels, many politicians see only one way out in their confusion, namely to declare war on their neighbour and steal the money they need. Most of the time, though, they overlook the fact that in order to do this they have to increase arms purchases, which in turn means from those who just happen to be the ones who granted them the loans in the first place. All large manufacturers of armaments are in the hands of international concerns working together with the collaborating governmental offices. These groups normally supply weapons to all sides in a war (this has already been sufficiently proven elsewhere). This has the advantage that the victor can be pre-determined at the onset of this kind of war merely by the amount of arms deliveries. The rebuilding of the destroyed nations will once again be subsidized by loans, which brings further dependence, and so on and so forth. A vicious circle in its true meaning.

Even in these booming years of economic growth; the German government isn't repaying one Mark of its debts, instead it is steadily increasing them. This isn't only the road to interest-slavery, but also the road to fraudulent national bankruptcy. The governing politicians evidently want to load this onto the backs of their voters' children and grand-children. Those fellow citizens who, through their votes, repeatedly endow these irresponsible politicians with power, should never complain of losing their savings!

#### § 4: Democratic Voters and Politicians

"It must be understood that the might of a mob is blind, senseless and unreasoning force ever at the mercy of a suggestion from any side. The blind cannot lead the blind without bringing them into the abyss: consequently, members of the mob, upstarts from the people even though they should be as a genius for wisdom, yet having no understanding of the political, cannot come forward as leaders of the mob without bringing the whole nation to ruin. Only one trained from childhood for independent rule can have understanding of the words that can be made up of the political alphabet. ...Our triumph has been rendered easier by the fact that in our relations with the men whom we wanted, we have always worked upon the most sensitive chords of the human mind, upon the cash account, upon the cupidity, upon the insatiability for material needs of man: and each one of these human weaknesses, taken alone, is sufficient to paralyse initiative, for it hands over the will of men to the disposition of him who has bought their activities." 8}

#### § 5: War

"In order to incite seekers after power to a misuse of power we have set all forces in opposition one to another. ...Throughout all Europe, and by means of relations with Europe, in other continents also, we must create ferments, discords and hostility. ...We must be in a position to respond to every act of opposition by war with the neighbours of that country which dares to oppose us: but if these neighbours should also venture to stand collectively together against us, then we must offer resistance by a universal war. ...In a word, to sum up our system of keeping the governments of the goyim in Europe in check, we shall show our strength to one of them by terrorist attempts and to all, if we allow the possibility of a general

rising against us, we shall respond with the guns of America or China or Japan. ...When this ring closes, all the States of Europe will be locked in its coil as in a powerful vice." 9}

The conspirators behind these plans have already shown their "terrorist attempts" to Central Europe twice. In the mean time, they are occupied with preparations for the final extinguishing of Central Europe's flame of life, which will happen if Europe does not wake up before it is too late. My argumentation will confirm these words.

## § 6: National and International Rights

"It is indispensable for our purpose that wars, so far as possible, should not result in territorial gains: war will thus be brought on to the economic ground, where the nations will not fail to perceive in the assistance we give the strength of our predominance, and this state of things will put both sides at the mercy of our international *agenture*; which possesses millions of eyes ever on the watch and unhampered by any limitations whatsoever. Our international rights will then wipe our national rights, in the proper sense of right, and will rule the nations precisely as the civil law of States rules the relations of their subjects among themselves." 10}

Commentary: Territorial gains or shifting of borders are always the seeds of future wars; therefore, the first sentence in No.6 was thrown overboard at the end of the First World War. The territory of a nation is the only possession which cannot be increased by human effort, other than by war and thievery. Subsequently, land theft is a main cause of wars, which can easily be triggered off when one succeeds in provoking feelings of hate and vindictiveness among those banished and/or suppressed against the instigators.

The introduction of so-called international rights is certainly one of the biggest fraudulent manoeuvres of supernational secret governments. How much peace has been won through associations like the League of Nations, the United Nations, NATO, the Warsaw-Pact and the European Community? There is plenty of proof that all of these organizations fundamentally serve to make the poor poorer, and the rich richer. Moreover, they serve to blackmail dependent nations in the cruelest manner.

## § 7: Ethics

"Our countersign is – Force and Make-believe. Only force conquers in political affairs, especially if it be concealed in the talents essential to statesmen. Violence must be the principle, and cunning and make-believe the rule for governments which do not want to lay down their crowns at the feet of agents of some new power. This evil is the one and only means to attain the end, the good. Therefore we must not stop at bribery, deceit and treachery when they should serve towards the attainment of our end. In politics one must know how to seize the property of others without hesitation if by it we secure submission and sovereignty. ...We rule by force of will, because in our hands are the fragments of a once powerful party, now vanquished by us. And the weapons in our hands are limitless ambitions, burning greediness, merciless vengeance, hatreds and malice. ...The supreme lord who will replace all now existing rulers, dragging on their existence among societies demoralized by us, societies that have denied even the authority of God, from whose midst breaks out on all sides the fire of anarchy, must first of all proceed to quench this all-devouring flame. Therefore he will be obliged to kill off those existing societies, though he should drench them with his own blood, that he may resurrect them again in the form of regularly organized troops fighting consciously with every kind of infection that may cover the body of the State with sores."11}

These sentences show clearly that members who work with these methods of secret societies observe black magic ethics; which means they deal with so-called Black Lodges.

Rudolf Steiner wrote about which methods are used to develop the said characteristics in these kinds of secret societies. Although the term reincarnation or re-embodiment is not explicitly named, it is silently assumed. For how can one allow for an "organized troop" to be resurrected if there isn't reincarnation of the spirit? Any other interpretation of these lines is wrong because the realization of the above mentioned plans can only take place in the course of many generations. The final proof for the soundness of my statements here and in the following chapter of this book, is furnished in the next sentence: "Who will ever suspect then that all these peoples were stage-managed by us according to political plan which no one has so much as guessed at in the course of many centuries?" 12}

## § 8: The Press

"We shall deal with the press in the following way: What is the part played by the press today? It serves to excite and inflame those passions which are needed for our purpose or else it serves selfish ends of parties. It is often vapid, unjust, mendacious, and the majority of the public have not the slightest idea what ends the press really serves. ...I beg you to note that among those making attacks upon us will also be organs established by us, but they will attack exclusively points that we have pre-determined to alter. Not a single announcement will reach the public without our control. Even now this is already attained by us inasmuch as all news items are received by a few agencies, in whose offices they are focussed from all parts of the world. These agencies will then be already entirely ours and will give publicity only to what we dictate to them. ...All our newspapers will be of all possible complexions - aristocratic, republican, revolutionary, even anarchical - for so long, of course, as the constitution exists. ...Those fools who will think they are repeating the opinion of a newspaper of their own camp will be repeating our opinion or any opinion that seems desirable for us. In the vain belief that they are following the organ of their party they will in fact follow the flag which we hang out for them." 13}

## § 9: Education

### Freedom of Teaching - Freedom of Religion

"The goyim are not guided by practical use of unprejudiced historical observation, but by theoretical routine without any critical regard for consequent results. ...For them let that play the principal part which we have persuaded them to accept as the dictates of science (theory). It is with this object in view that we are constantly, by means of our press, arousing a blind confidence in these theories. The intellectuals of the goyim will puff themselves up with their knowledge and without any logical verification of them will put into effect all the information available from science, which our agenture specialists have cunningly pieced together for the purpose of educating their minds in the direction we want. ...Do not suppose for a moment that these statements are empty words: think carefully of the successes we arranged for Darwinism, Marxism, Nietzsche-ism. To us Jews, at any rate, it should be plain to see what a disintegrating importance these directives have had upon the minds of the goyim. ...Growing more and more disaccustomed to reflect and form any opinions of their own, people will begin to talk in the same tone as we, because we alone shall be offering them new directions for thought...of course through such persons as will not be suspected of solidarity with us. ...When we come into our kingdom it will be undesirable for us that there should exist any other religion than ours of the One God. ...We must therefore sweep away all other forms of belief. If this gives birth to the atheists whom we see today, it will not, being only a transitional stage, interfere with our views, but will serve as a warning for those generations

which will hearken to our preaching of the religion of Moses, that, by its stable and thoroughly elaborated system has brought all the peoples of the world into subjection to us. ...In order to effect the destruction of all collective forces except ours we shall emasculate the first stage of collectivism - the universities, by re-educating them in a new direction. ...We shall exclude from the course of instruction State Law as also all that concerns the political question. These subjects will be taught to a few dozens of persons chosen for their pre-eminent capacities from among the number of their initiated. ...We must introduce into their education all those principles which have so brilliantly broken up their order. ...We shall abolish every kind of freedom of instruction. ...We shall swallow up and confiscate to our own use the last scintilla of independence of thought, which we have for long past been directing towards subjects and ideas useful for us. ...But even freedom might be harmless and have its place in the State economy without injury to the well-being of the peoples if it rested upon the foundation of faith in God, upon the brotherhood of humanity, unconnected with the conception of equality, which is negated by the very laws of creation, for they have established subordination. With such a faith as this a people might be governed by a warship of parishes, and would walk contentedly and humbly under the guiding hand of its spiritual pastor submitting to the dispositions of God upon earth. This is the reason why it is indispensable for us to undermine all faith, to tear of minds out of the goyim the very principle of Godhead and the spirit, and to put in its place arithmetical calculations and material needs. In order to give the goyim no time to think and take note, their minds must be diverted towards industry and trade. Thus, all the nations will be swallowed up in the pursuit of gain and in the race for it will not take note of their common foe." 14}

To my knowledge, the ethics of Moses' religion are based upon the Ten Commandments in the Old Testament. But since the ethics of The Protocols blatantly contradict the Ten Commandments, the authors could not have been Jews or Jewish swindlers. I have already referred to the disastrous ethical consequences of Atheism and the blind belief in the church dogma in my book *Christianity and Atheism in relation to Occultism and Magic. A Comparative Study*. The virtual terrorist restrictions on spiritual and religious freedom in socialist and fascist countries is sufficiently known. In Germany, ideological and political ignorance are particularly nurtured in the education system by the Ministry of Culture.

#### § 10: Priesthood - Vatican

"We have long past taken care to discredit the priesthood of the goyim, and thereby to ruin their mission on earth which in these days might still be a great hindrance to us. ...Freedom of conscience has been declared everywhere, so that now only years divide us from the moment of the complete wrecking of that Christian religion. ...When the time comes finally to destroy the papal court, the finger of an invisible hand will point the nations towards this court. When, however, the nations fling themselves upon it, we shall come forward in the guise of its defenders as if to save excessive bloodshed. By this diversion we shall penetrate to its very bowels and be sure we shall never come out again until we have gnawed through the entire strength of this place." 15}

#### § 11: Secret Societies

"Meantime, however, until we come into our kingdom, we shall act in the contrary way: We shall create and multiply Freemasonic lodges in all the countries of the world, absorb into them all who may become or who are prominent in public activity, for in these lodges we shall find our principal intelligence office and means of influence. All these lodges we shall

bring under one central administration, known to us alone and to all others absolutely unknown, which will be composed of our learned elders. The lodges will have their representatives who will serve to screen the above-mentioned administration of masonry and from whom will issue the watchword and programme. In these lodges we shall tie together the knot which binds together all revolutionary and liberal elements. Among the members of these lodges will be almost all the agents of international and national police since their service is for us irreplaceable in the respect that the police is in a position not only to use its own particular measures with the insubordinate, but also to screen our activities and provide pretexts for discontents.

"...Who and what is in a position to overthrow an invisible force? And this is precisely what our force is. Gentile masonry blindly serves as a screen for us and our objects, but the plan of action of our force, even its very abiding place, remains for the whole people an unknown mystery. ...It is this which has served as the basis for our organization of secret masonry which is not known to, and aims which are not even so much as suspected by, these goy cattle, attracted by us into the "Show" army of Masonic Lodges in order to throw dust in the eyes of their fellows. ...With this purpose we shall slay without mercy all who take arms (in hand) to oppose our coming into our kingdom. Every kind of new institution of anything like a secret society will also be punished with death; those of them which are now in existence, are known to us, serve us and have served us, we shall disband and send into exile to continents far removed from Europe. In this way we shall proceed with those goy masons who know too much; such of these as we may for some reason spare will be kept in constant fear of exile." 16}

The organized expansion of Freemason lodges had already begun as far back as the 18th century. This subject has already been dealt with by several authors. In order for the reader not to develop prejudices or false aversions, I would next like to point out that probably 90% of all Freemasons have absolutely no idea about what their lodges are partially being used for. The term "Secret Freemasonry" must be taken literally in this respect. Moreover, along with Freemasonry there are a considerable number of other lodges, orders and societies which are being used by the invisible world government as a means to an end. Heinz Pfeiffer writes about this: "These secret or occult circles work under the disguise of humanity, democracy, Marxism or a religious creed and are supported at the same time by their slave politicians, high financiers, clerics and psychologists." 17}

## § 12: Magic

"Death is the inevitable end for all. It is better to bring that end nearer to those who hinder our affairs than to ourselves, to the founders of this affair. We execute masons in such ways that none save the brotherhood can ever have a suspicion of it, not even the victims themselves of our death sentence, they all die when required as if from a normal kind of illness. ...Knowing this, even the brotherhood in its turn dare not protest. By such methods we have plucked out of the midst of masonry the very root of protest against our disposition. While preaching liberalism to the goyim we at the same time keep our own people and our agents in a state of unquestioning submission." 18)

These few sentences show clearly enough that magic is the most important instrument of power for the invisible lodge. In Franz Bardon's *Frabato*, the reader can find in depth accounts of the magical means used to deprive a person of his life force, how his death is caused by an 'ordinary' disease, or how certain thoughts are made to burst into his head. And of course, only magical means of defence can be of assistance against any kind of magical attack. These means are sufficiently described in Franz Bardon's text books. Those who resist

any further study of the sciences of magic are willingly preparing themselves for a slavish and wretched future.

\*

Many authors fob the enquiring reader off with the remark that the *The Protocols of Zion* are forgeries. The seeker on his way to being a responsible citizen will certainly not be content with such suggestive statements; instead he will bravely ask further: A forgery of what? Who forged the originals? For when it actually is a matter of forgery then, of course, there has to be an original. Also, on account of historical facts, it is no longer possible to explain away The Protocols as merely a product of pure imagination.

In the years 1934/1935 there was even a lawsuit in Bern, Switzerland, concerning the authenticity of The Protocols. Especially interesting in this investigation is the fact that a witness by the name of Princess Radziwill testified in court. She later became Mrs. Danvin and was associated with Cecil Rhodes. As I see it, the original "Protocols" stem from him. In any case, the lawsuit didn't clear up anything because no one submitted the original, which would have been the only possibility to expose the famous version of The Protocols as a forgery. Whoever is interested in a reconstruction of the source of *The Protocols of Zion* need only to substitute the term 'English' for the term 'Jew' in the book in its present form.

On the other hand, it is said that The Protocols only represent an excerpt from a far greater plan, and I am of this opinion, too. The map of 1890, which shows the present Soviet Union as the "Russian Desert", points to this as well. For instance, in The Protocols there is an absence of a direct reference to which goals are to be pursued with the USSR. There had already been solid conceptions in this direction in some of Rudolf Steiner's lectures held during the First World War between 1916-1918 for the members of the Anthroposophical Society. He said: "I have brought to your attention something I could have proved even in the 1890's. In certain western occult brotherhoods the talk of the day was of the present war (World War One). The students of these occult brotherhoods were being instructed with maps which illustrated how Europe would be changed by this World War. The English occult brotherhoods especially, discussed a war which must come, one which was being piloted and which was being prepared. (Steiner, Rudolf: *Zeitgeschichtliche Betrachtungen*, Bd.I, Rudolf Steiner Verlag, Dornach 1966, p. 22) ...I emphasize: This map can be traced back to the 1880's. Just exactly how far back it goes is something I do not know." 19) The map drawn by Steiner is almost identical with the one in the appendix, printed in 1890. We know today that it became a reality through the Second World War.

The introduction of Socialism or Communism to Russia through specific English-American circles went hand in hand with the realization of this map of Europe. "It was often said among those societies which see to it that such occult truths become reality: One must abide by a policy described as follows: Once the Tsarist rule is overthrown for the well-being of the Russian people, there will then be an opportunity to undertake socialist experiments which Western countries do not want to perform because they do not see them as advantageous, or as desirable. ...Whatever the people of today may say in their minds, what is being striven for is a Western caste of lords and an Eastern economic slave-caste which begins at the Rhine and reaches out into the East of Asia. It is a matter of making the English-speaking population the ruling elite population of the Earth." 20}

One of the biggest secret power-political goals of this century is hidden in these sentences and to my knowledge, Steiner is the only one who has ever referred to it. Among other things, Poland's destiny had already been decided at that time as well. "In this map plan (I explicitly stress this) it was always and sharply emphasized: However Poland develops, it is inevitable, for world history dictates it so, that Poland must be incorporated in its entirety into

the Russian empire. It was planned from the very beginning that Poland, including the present parts belonging to Prussia, would be included in the Russian empire." 21) Of course, the Central European politicians weren't interested in ideas as awkward as these, for then they would have had to have used their heads. Unfortunately, in retrospect it cannot be said that the fall of the Czarist rule had brought any kind of remedy. On the contrary, it worsened the situation many times over. Details about this and Poland's destiny will be dealt with in the following chapter, "The Central Thread" under 1982, which concerns US President F.D. Roosevelt's war policies.

It would have been difficult for me to prove that The Protocols' line of thinking is an example from the British Imperialism box of tricks had an Englishman named Veale not come to my assistance: "Foreigners have often viewed British foreign policies with astonishment and confusion. They appeared mainly to be a senseless compromise which served contradictory goals; often they appeared to be directed at no particular goal whatsoever. The step by step establishment of a world empire, which in the year 1919 encompassed more than 28,490,000 square kilometres and had a population of 400 million (roughly one quarter of the world population), appeared to confirm this theory: 'It may be crazy, but there is method in it.'" 22}

Steiner clearly expressed himself, too, regarding means of gaining power which are associated with religion, world outlook and spiritual sciences. "When one wishes to lead things off course, a useful means which could be initiated by Western occult knowledge is to work on the East so that it's old tendencies to develop mere religion without science will continue into the future. The leaders of the Western secret circles will see to it that there will not be a synthesis of both religion and science, (i.e. a combination of knowledge and faith) in the East, but rather either only pure religion or pure science. ...It will be of immense help to the expansion of world supremacy when the religious beliefs of the East are not infiltrated by science. ...On the other hand, it is a matter of making science or materialism, atheist wherever possible. ...The East can be kept firmly in check when it retains a science-less religion. Because they do not permit a religion to be imposed upon them, the Central European countries are kept firmly in check when a science devoid of religion is imposed upon them." 23}

In past decades, many people had to experience the ethical consequences of a antireligious science at first hand. As I have shown in my book, *Christianity and Atheism...*, scientific Atheism and the unscientific religion, blind faith, are mainly being supported by the Christian churches' policies. At this stage, I would like to point out that there are, of course, occult lodges in the Soviet Union. The Atheism prevalent in the USSR is quite convenient to the lodges' plans because atheists can not comprehend the lodges' intentions.

\*

Walther Rathenau probably knew some of the secret powerbrokers who were making their moves behind the scenes of world history. This is evident from some of his comments: "Three hundred men, who all know each other, lead the continent's economic fate and look for successors in their immediate circles. The strange causes of this strange phenomenon, which throw a glimmer of light into the darkness of future social development, are not under consideration here." (Neue Freie Presse, Vienna, Nr. 16288 from 25.12.1909) — "In a letter to the poet Frank Wedekind, Walther Rathenau goes into more detail about the "Three Hundred": 'The real '300' have the prudent habit and precaution of denying having power. When you call them they will tell you: 'We know nothing. We are businessmen like everyone else.' In their stead, not 300 but 3000 completely different merchants, pretending to be major businessmen will speak up and say: 'We are the ones.' Power lies in anonymity. Of the more well-known (not the more important) ones, I know of one who never lets himself be seen

except by his barber. I know one who is almost poor and controls enormous business operations. I know one who may be the richest, but everything he owns belongs to his children, whom he hates. Many are incompetent. One is involved in Jesuits matters, another is an agent of the Curia, one is commissioner of a foreign association and is owner of 280 million Consoles of the biggest creditor of the Prussian State. Everything is confidential. But you can see: It's not easy to come across these people by using normal methods. And the unorthodoxy of asking them personally is turned down..." (Süddeutsche Zeitung, Nr.33 from 7.2.1963) 24}

The reader may be surprised that Rathenau describes some of the invisible rulers as "incompetent." He didn't define this term, in this context, in further detail. However, if his judgement refers to considerable lack of morals and ethics, then this applies to many of the rulers of this century, as we shall soon see.

I would like now to add a short examination of the much used political terms "Left", "Middle", and Right"; terms which are rather significant for major political events. From a psychological view, the life of a country exists in a special context with the life of the human "Self." The healthy "Self" finds its harmony in a healthy self-awareness, which struggles between becoming entrenched in egoism, and disintegrating under self-sacrifice and lack of self-confidence. The same inherent laws apply to a country. Thus, a country's self-awareness supports itself on an all-embracing sovereignty, the foundation of which is healthy nationalism or patriotism. Just as the "Self" of the individual person can harden in pathological egoism, the balance of a country can be threatened by exaggerated nationalism or chauvinism (right radicalism – in German: Rechtsradikalismus > Rechtsstaat). On the other side lurks the danger of disintegration of the "Self" through weaknesses, cowardice, and lack of interest which can also happen to a country when it lacks a healthy self-awareness, has diseased liberalism, internationalism, lacks patriotism (left radicalism – Linksradikalismus > Linksstaat). Man's self-awareness is, therefore, equivalent to that of a country's sovereignty and its freedom to make its own decisions, and the possibility to defend itself against foreign influences and oppression. The struggle led by certain groups against the self-awareness and free "Self" is, then, basically identical with the struggle against the free, self-aware and sovereign nation. The reader should pay attention to this in this study. The art of leading a nation, therefore, must work towards avoiding the extremes of left- and right-radicalism in order to create a balance between the two. Both extremes can have an equally damaging and destructive effect on a national organism.

According to this definition, the term "Rechtsstaat", so often used by many politicians in the Federal Republic of Germany, is merely a masquerade. My observations will show that the Federal Republic of Germany is exactly the opposite, namely a "Linksstaat."

However, if politicians want to talk their way out of this and say that they understand the term "Rechtsstaat" as the opposite of "Unrechtsstaat" (a state where the laws are often used in a wrong way – a state of injustice), then I must answer as a citizen that a country in which judicial murderers from the Nazi government were allowed to act in the name of the law for decades thereafter, and that the citizen has to buy his rights in the form of a lawyer, then "Rechtsstaat" can never exist in its true meaning. I would also like to point out that the existence of a state is basically founded on power and absolutely nothing else. "Power over the people and land" defines a state and wherever this principle doesn't rule, a state doesn't exist.

< < > >



## POWER POLITICS THROUGH RELIGION AND MAGIC

Only someone who knows that the greatest decisions made in world history are ultimately guided by magical impulses can assess the importance of religion and magic in politics. The utmost centre of power on Earth is the Temple of Shambalah, the "House of the Blue Monks", of which there is an illustration in *Frabato*. Details about the functioning of the hierarchy of magicians and initiates are likewise sufficiently described. Bardón's remarks about the so-called 99-Lodge's activities, and especially those of the F.O.G.C Order (Freemasonic Order of the Golden Centurium), give a clear picture of magical activities behind the facades.

Right at the beginning of this chapter I would like to warn the reader of putting the blame on any one party. There is quite a wealth of literature which either puts the blame for the greatest crimes in world history on the Illuminati, the Freemasons, the Jesuits, the Communists, the fascists, the Jews, or the church. But often things aren't as simple as that because the differences and hostilities among religions, political parties, races and nations don't play any role in the highest power centres. People who feign bitter enmity in the outside world, often sit in peace next to each other there. In these powerhouses, sheer power is at stake and an opponent is anyone who interferes with this power and the goals being pursued with it. The fact is that to an outside observer many power groups sometimes seem to work with each other and sometimes against each other. These tactics are often pursued to cover up their tracks and to confuse the masses. All of these things are very complicated and not easy to comprehend. I would like to point out a couple of main points which, when not considered, would make the international power-politic networks almost incomprehensible.

The symbols, or better still the moral conditions which are associated with a religious or political movement often reveal whether black or white magicians are active in the background. A black magic background can be assumed in the case of: press censorship and bans; persecution of minorities on the grounds of race, nationality, religion, political views; false confession by torture, or blackmail; judicial murder, and so on. The methods named are, however, more suitable for short-term goals.

Occult lodges and orders which have set political goals for themselves take rather great spans of time into account. Rudolf Steiner already pointed this out during the First World War. While a normal politician makes plans for five or ten years, the named circles make plans for five hundred or a thousand years, which of course only makes sense when one takes reincarnation of the human spirit into consideration. For those people who reckon on having only one single life, these plans are pure rubbish and they will never be able to understand how someone could strive for a "Thousand Year Empire".

For these long-term goals specific shrewd methods of a psychological nature are needed; this accounts for the so-called psychological warfare strategies. Psychologically schooled rulers of today know that a dictator who uses physical terror produces a great deal of resistance which sooner or later will be so strong that the reign of terror will fall apart. Machiavelli already proved this hundreds of years ago. Far more effective and longer lasting is a dictatorship based on psychology and science. A dictatorship of this kind has two principal pillars: a centralized education system, i.e. state schools as denominational schools, and an extensive credit or debt economy. With the help of a centralized school system, one can enslave the people of a nation to such a degree that physical shackles and walls become mere minor details by contrast. These methods of education have been built up in such a manner that they almost create that condition which we in occultism call "occult

imprisonment." Using these means it is even possible to achieve a dictatorship within a democracy.

In the *The Rockefeller Papers*, American Gary Allen describes at length which methods Rockefeller and his circles used to force the decentralized American school system into a centralized system. The following quote appropriately summarizes the basic problem: "Those who control the education system will control the entire country for several generations. The Rockefellers have had a dominating influence on the development of the American education system for five or six decades now. Also, religion allows itself to be used as an important means of shaping public opinion. The Rockefeller dynasty has been financing the Union Theological Seminary in New York for many years, which had done much to infect the clergy with socialist-fascism, and to destroy the concepts of Christianity." 25}

By means of a centralized education system with civil servant teachers and censored text books, it is possible to lay excellent foundations for enslaving a nation. In order for these mentally imprisoned to be kept in this condition for their entire lives, the 'free press' works further on them after their graduation from schools and universities. Commensurate with The Protocols, this press is completely controlled by the invisible government and continually bombards the populations with a mixture of fallacy, lies, and hypocrisy.

Should the reader hold the view that this characterization of the German press isn't the case, then he might like to answer the following question: How many facts presented in this book have been brought to his attention through the school system or the official press? American Des Griffin is, at any rate, on the right track when he says: "How do you change the ideals of a nation? Well, you only have to change what is being taught in schools, colleges and universities, in churches and mass media." 26}

To maintain a dictatorship in western democracies it is thus necessary to cultivate the country with lies long enough until these lies are taken as truth. An important black magic method! All of these methods have their roots especially in the Christian Pope's policies, as Karlheinz Deschner states: "In this way they have been exploiting the nation for much longer than a thousand years. No wonder that every ideological swindle in the 20th century can still be successful! It isn't any wonder either, that the hierarchies (of the church), who were even more radical than the Nazis, burnt all the critical literature and forbade the layman to read any of this literature for over half a millennium. Even the 'Book of Books' (the Bible) and especially the gospels were forbidden 'with every means', as declared by Pope Julius III in the 16th century, a time when Bible-reading farmers had their heads cut off in episcopal Würzburg. The Nazis didn't have to do this with *Mein Kampf* because what it contained was what was actually being done. It wasn't without reason that of all people the Popes, Christ's representatives, reflected the greatest, the most compromising and saddest image of world history by strictly forbidding the reading of the Bible in the vernacular from century to century until 1897 when it only became possible with the approval of the Roman Inquisition." 27}

It seems to me rather remarkable that the 'responsible citizen' of Germany is allowed to read the Bible these days but not Hitler's *Mein Kampf*. Thus the citizen remains completely in the dark about the fundamental ideas with which Hitler erected his fascist dictatorship. When the new nationalism has matured enough, then the citizens will once again be helplessly confronted with it, just as before, which is the whole sense of the matter. Incidentally, this is a typical sign of a "free press"! The Pope, of course, knew quite exactly why the layman was forbidden to read the Bible. It has probably occurred to some readers that many actions of the Christian world, especially by its leaders, are completely contrary to the ethics of Moses' and Christ's Commandments.

Another important power instrument for inner politics is the introduction of the caste

system. Naturally it isn't being done any more in modern democracies as in India, for example. Nor does one outwardly wear an insignia like dyed hair, or wear a special symbol on one's clothes as the Jews did during the Nazi regime. In Germany, tax and social legislation are used. A well-thought out system veiled in an almost inscrutable web of laws and decrees made by the privileged serves as the means. For example, one particular working caste has to bring in about double as much gross earnings in order to get the same net earnings as others. Another example is that 40 years after establishing democracy, the 'responsible' worker still can not freely choose his health insurance system. The tool used to maintain this kind of class system is the unions.

Power politics in the Christian church is but one factor of many. Therefore, I would next like to describe an example of long-term occult policies which have made themselves evident as the highest priorities in world politics throughout the entire century. One can get an idea of long-term plans of particular occult brotherhoods if one considers that in 1890 the English magazine "Truth" published a map of Europe which showed the present European borders established in 1945 by the victors of the Second World War. This map has been recently published on page 29 of Erich Kern's *Verheimlichte Dokumente*. The publication of this map in 1890 and the concurring European borders of today lead to the assumption that the plans to smash Central Europe have long been in existence and that these plans were conveyed to corresponding political circles in the USA. This shows that the USA's conduct at the close of the Second World War correlated exactly with the map.

Gary Allen explains the very probable origins of the English plans: "*The Round Table* organization arose from Cecil Rhodes' ideology - the gold and diamond magnate who pursued a 'New World Order.' Rhodes' ties with a conspiracy aimed at achieving world government is proven in a series of wills which Frank Aydelotte describes in his book, *American Rhodes Scholarship*. In his first will and testament Rhodes explained his goal in detail: Expansion of British rule over the entire world. This 'Creed' expanded on this idea. The Society of Jesus (the Jesuits) was the model for his secret society, although he also mentioned the Freemasons. Rhodes made his third will in 1888 ..., he left everything to Lord Rothschild with a cover letter which contained 'the written substance of that which we spoke about.' This, it is assumed, arose from his first will and the 'Creed', in which a postscript from Rhodes states: 'In view of the points mentioned, take the constitution of the Jesuits, when obtainable.' *The Round Table* worked behind the scenes of the British government. It influenced England's foreign policies and her conduct in the First World War." 28}

According to Professor Carrol Quigley: "This association was formally established on February 5, 1891, when Rhodes and Stead organized a secret society of which Rhodes had been dreaming for sixteen years. In this secret society Rhodes was to be leader; Stead, Brett (Lord Esher), and Milner were to form an executive committee, Arthur (Lord) Balfour, (Sir) Harry Johnston, Lord Rothschild, Albert (Lord) Grey, and others were listed as potential members of a 'Circle of Initiates'; while there was to be an outer circle known as the 'Association of Helpers' (later organised by Milner as the Round Table Organization) ... By 1915 Round Table groups existed in seven countries, including England, South Africa, Canada, Australia, New Zealand, India, and a rather loosely organized group in the United States (George Louis Beer, Walter Lippmann, Frank Aydelotte, Whitney Shepardson, Thomas W. Lamont, Jerome D. Greene, Erwin D. Canham of the 'Christian Science Monitor', and others). At the end of the First World War ... a front organization was established, called the 'Royal Institute of International Affairs' in England, and in the US, 'Council on Foreign Relations (CFR).' ... The American organizers were dominated by a large number of Morgan 'experts', including Lamont and Beer, who had gone to the Paris Peace Conference and there became close friends with the similar group of English 'experts' which had been recruited the

Milner group. ...Since 1925, there have been substantial contributions from wealthy individuals and from foundations and firms associated with the international banking fraternity, especially the Carnegie United Kingdom Trust, and other organizations associated with J.P. Morgan, the Rockefeller and Whitney families, and the associates of Lazard Brothers and of Morgan, Grenfell and Company." 29}

An example should be given here to show how the invisible tentacles of a secret society reach into international politics in order to attain worldwide goals. Some of the above-mentioned persons have played vital roles in the major political events of this century. To this day the "Council on Foreign Relations" ranks as one of the top organizations in international politics. Further sub-organisations, whose identities are carefully concealed, have since joined. One can basically assume that when a secret society steps into the public arena, the group behind this society has already formed yet another society which is once again unknown to the public. Names play a subordinate role.

Des Griffin explains how strongly the plans of these groups, in conjunction with the map of Europe of 1890, influenced the Allies' politics in the Second World War: "Although the war was allegedly being led to salvage democracy, in truth it was actually being conducted the other way around. There is sufficient documented material to prove that the war, especially in Europe, could have been won much quicker if it had progressed in a conventional manner. ...Instead of going right for the heart of the enemy, the allied supreme commanders under General Eisenhower (a protégé of George C. Marshall who was co-responsible for suppressing the news about the planned Japanese attack on Pearl Harbour) withdrew a large proportion of the heavy artillery from the front and began to transform the British Isles into a heavily armed fortress. In the following nine months, the English and American airforces bombed the main industrial areas in Germany. Many German cities were reduced to mere piles of rubble. Very little ground combat took place, although many of the allied commanding officers urged political leaders to attack Germany heavily from the south and west. For which reason did the politicians reject such a logical plan? The author believes that it was obvious to them that an offensive like that would have led to an overwhelming victory for the American and British armies, and to the occupation of entire Germany and Eastern Europe. Such a victory would have destroyed the plans of the Insiders. ...As soon as the allies had reached Germany from the west, Eisenhower ordered the advance to be halted. While the Russians were advancing from the east to central Germany, Eisenhower refused to accept Germany's surrender. The Russians needed another three weeks to break through the German lines and to reach Berlin. Is there any doubt that everything had been thus planned?" 30}

This is written by an American who knew nothing of the above-mentioned plans of 1890, nor of the corresponding works of Rudolf Steiner! In his lectures, Steiner pointed out that the plans of certain English lodges aimed to carry out socialist experiments in the USSR, to drive a wedge between western Europe and the USSR, and especially to prevent a greater influence of Germany on the USSR.

Des Griffin writes about the consequences which these plans had a couple of decades later: "The most important result of the Second World War was worked out at the infamous Yalta Conference (February 1945). The entire East of Europe was handed over to the communists. With one stroke of the pen, eleven sovereign nations were sold into slavery. The pen was held by the American President Franklin D. Roosevelt who had the traitor Alger Hiss at his side. Three sovereign states (Estonia, Latvia and Lithuania) and parts of Poland were directly annexed by Russia. In an act of pure genocide, three nationalities were deliberately extinguished. – Lenin said: 'First we will take Eastern Europe.' His successor, Stalin, received it as a gift from the President of the United States at the Yalta Conference." 31}

In order to understand these political plans, one must acquire an appreciation for certain

tendencies in human development which will occur in the coming millennium. Rudolf Steiner made remarks about this in his speech about "eugenical occultism." According to his remarks, the genes of the Russian nation are the basis for the future advanced civilization, and the plans of certain Anglo-American occultists are aimed at uniting their 'national characteristics' directly with those of the Russians, without Central-Europe's intervention. The plan of 1890 could not be accomplished without a war, therefore a tool had to be created for this purpose. Germany became this tool with its authoritarian structures and especially Hitler and his criminal plans. With the Treaties of Versailles after World War One, Germany was condemned to complete powerlessness which ruled out any independent re-armament. The capital for this re-armament thus had to come from a foreign country. Gary Allen remarks:

"The Warburgs, a part of the Rothschild-Imperium, helped finance Adolf Hitler. ...Of all groups, the Jews suffered most under the hand of this power seeker. A Rothschild had much more in common with a Rockefeller than with a Jewish tailor from Budapest or the Bronx. ...Ever since government bonds have formed the cornerstone of international banking empires, it has been in their interest to force up government debts. The higher the debt, the greater the interest. Nothing forces a government deeper into debt than a war. Among international bankers it wasn't an unusual practice to finance both sides of the bloodiest military conflicts. ...One can best control a government when it is in debt. A creditor is in the position to demand from those in power all of the privileges which go along with a monopoly. ...Adolf Hitler's rise to power was financed through the Mendelson-Bank in Amsterdam which was run by Warburg, and later through the J.-Henry-Schroeder bank - with branches in Frankfurt, London and New York." 32}

The involvement of international high financiers in the preparations for the Second World War and the rise of Hitler is comprehensively explained by an American Professor, Antony C. Sutton, in his book *Wall Street and the Rise of Hitler*. A few notable lines: "The post-World War II Kilgore Committee of the United States Senate heard detailed evidence from government officials to the effect that, ...when the Nazis came to power in 1933, they found that from an economic and industrial standpoint, giant steps had been made since 1918 in 'preparing Germany for war.' The contributions from American capitalism to German war preparations can only be described as phenomenal. The Dawes Plan, adopted in August 1924, fitted perfectly into the plans of the German General Staff's military economists. ...The Young Plan (of 1928) was primarily a device to infiltrate Germany with American capital and pledge German real assets for a gigantic mortgage held in the United States. ...Without the capital supplied by Wall Street, there would have been no I.G. Farben in the first place and almost certainly no Adolf Hitler and World War II. ...The United States has, in spite of the Constitution and its supposed constraints, become a quasi-totalitarian state. ...It is in the pecuniary interests of the international bankers to centralize political power - and this centralization can best be achieved within a collectivist society, such as socialist Russia, National Socialist Germany, or a Fabian socialist United States. ...Certainly these wars were not fought out to restrain communism, because for fifty years the Establishment has been nurturing and subsidizing the Soviet Union which supplied arms to the other sides in both wars (Korea and Vietnam.the editor). This is how our revisionist history will show that the United States directly or indirectly armed both sides, at least in Korea and Vietnam." 33}

I think that these things are quite new for the Central-European and I would like to ask the reader to note that these words do not originate from a German revanchist, but from a courageous and honest American citizen who has realized that there is something rotten in American politics.

In spite of all this, the plans of secret Anglo-American lodges might have misfired had it not been for the help of a more powerful ally – the Pope. Without the massive intervention of

the so-called "Holy Father" in Rome, Hitler's assumption to power would surely have been a failure. *Mit Gott und dem Führer*, by Karlheinz Deschner, contains enough evidence. Here are the most important points: "Since 1870/71, the German curia's political instrument had been the Zentrumspartei, strictly of Catholic denomination and very influential. Priests occasionally played an authoritative role. ...However, German Catholicism, the parties, the unions and the majority of its believers all stood unanimously against Hitler after his seizing power on January 30, 1933, and the end of the Weimar democracy and civil law." 34}

After Hitler had lured the Pope with a unity agreement, the so called Konkordat, Catholic policies changed dramatically: "For this, Hitler obtained the Zentrumspartei's consent for a dictatorship, for the "Enabling Act", and in the end, the Catholic party itself was dissolved. As things stood, the German superiors, who were being controlled by Rome, had to change fronts completely and explain it to their followers. For years, membership in the NSDAP, SA (Nazi stormtroops), or the SS had been forbidden and meant church penalties in most dioceses; the total incompatibility of Christianity and National Socialism had been accentuated. Suddenly the Nazis were permitted to receive Communion and to have church burials; they could even be admitted into Mass and receive the Sacraments in uniform, even when they arrived in large numbers."35} With the surrender of the Catholic party and Mussolini's rise, Pious XI achieved sensational success in a matter of only a few years and attempted a similar coup in Germany by surrendering the Zentrumspartei. Both times the Pope organized the dissolution of the Catholic party in order to enable a dictatorship with Mussolini in Italy, and Hitler in Germany." 36}

As already mentioned, Germany could accomplish re-armament only in the event of a new war. A contribution from the Vatican was, of course, necessary. Whether this contribution was in fact paid due to church policy is something occult research of the future will bring to light. It was a matter of handing out power, therefore, something had to be done. "Actually, Pious XI also agreed to the Nazis' conscription and to Hitler's possibly disregarding international treaties. 'Leading treaty negotiators' even met then in secret supplementary protocols to agree on a possible re-armament in Germany! The Curia wanted this to be done under Hitler — like the German Federal Republic under Adenauer." 37}

It is quite interesting how despite Christian twisting the truth through their bigotry, the truth does indeed come out in the end. Von Petersdorff explains: "After so many disappointments, today one looks for truth and clarity. The one and only thing which can help is being true and loyal to the church. This is the very same *Linientreue*, or loyalty, which we justifiably distrust and are suspicious of in our enemies because it is forced and is based on false assumptions. It is copied from us in an attempt to beat us with our own weapons. 'We will follow your every order, oh Great Leader (Hitler)', 'The Duce is always right', 'Stalin, the great teacher of humanity' - these are all merely plagiarisms, mockings of the 'Sentire cum Ecclesia', the *Linientreue* which is only possible and permitted with an infallible Holy Church." 38}

How right he is! Three of the biggest criminal organizations of this century shamelessly adopted the power-politics principles of the "Holy Church", and the outcome has been nothing but murder and manslaughter. A worthwhile exercise for psychologists. A real mockery of every truth when the author then writes: "The Holy church is essentially non-political and is above the people and nations." 39}

The historical facts look totally different, as Karlheinz Deschner proves: "The struggle within the church only concerned Catholic interests, as is evident in the individual protests against killing the insane, the significance of which cannot be underestimated. The German bishops under Hitler never protested against him. Never against his satanic system. Never against the politics with which he plunged half of the world into disaster. That didn't bother

them, they supported it! ...Similar to the German bishops who before 1933 were united against Hitler, then came out in support of him after 1933, only to oppose him again in 1945, the Austrian bishops were opposed to the German regime before 1938, then for, then in 1945, of course against him again. ...For their prelates, just as the German bishops in 1941, advocated Hitler and his war 'repeatedly' and 'urgently' to their followers: half a million dead – with continual assistance from the clergy. ...Just like the bishops, all of the Catholic institutions in Germany acted skilfully. Between 1933 and the end of the Second World War the most influential and wealthy orders increased in both numbers of orders and members. ...The Nazis rewarded this in their own way. They didn't assault a single German Bishop for the duration of the entire Thousand Year Reich. ...For one and a half thousand years, it has been a profitable custom of the Mother Church to pass off her useful and also the most unjust wars as legitimate; or indeed not to spoil things with the disputing parties so that they could have their heroic flock slaughtered whenever they wanted." 40}

How much of this history is taught in German schools and universities? The above-named attitude had already been aptly characterized by Christ: "How terrible for you, teachers of the Law and Pharisees! You hypocrites! You are like whitewashed tombs, which look fine on the outside but are full of bones and decaying corpses on the inside. In the same way, on the outside you appear good to everybody, but inside you are full of hypocrisy and sins." (Matthew 23:27-28) Those are the people who quoted Christ who said, "Truly I tell you: It is better that one should die rather than bring harm to one's soul."

Just as the multinational financial empires prefer this because they can supply both sides of such a war with weapons, obviously the Vatican likes to see the same number of Catholics fight on both sides. It doesn't matter who wins or loses, the Vatican remains the victor. It goes without saying that a couple of million Catholics might be sacrificed in the name of Vatican policies: "These policies took Germany much more into account than Poland and also ensured, which the French ambassador to the Vatican, Charles-Roux, didn't fail to see, that German Catholics would be shown more 'leniency' than the other countries, should they in fact win against Russia." 41}

As soon as the Nazis' Age of Lies came to an end in Germany, the Allies' Age of Lies began, starting with Yalta and then the Atlantic Charter, the Potsdam Agreement, the Paris Treaties, right up to its present glorious state of affairs. One of the main questions of the Western Allies after 1945 was: In which ways can we propagate political and philosophical ignorance in Germany which had been created by the Nazis and the church? The answer was as genial as it was simple: One only had to maintain the same institutions which Germany had created during Hitler's dictatorship and absolutely nothing could go wrong. Such argumentation is the result found in a book from 1949 titled *Germany – Bridge or Battleground*, written by American James P. Warburg, a member of one of those families which, according to Gary Allen, helped finance Hitler's rise. One can assume that J. P. Warburg was not very well versed in certain lodge plans, otherwise his book wouldn't have had so many contradictions and obvious lies.

The above-mentioned treaties come from peace laws, peace treaties, peace economics, eternal demilitarization of Germany, de-nazification, creating democracy, and so on and so forth. The true reality looks quite different. Even today, 40 years after the Second World War, Germany is waiting for its peace treaty, has but one mock sovereignty and, purely lawfully considered, exists in a latent state of war with some 50 countries. The "de-nazification" occurred in a manner whereby Nazi teachers were reclassified as democratic teachers, Nazi judges, who had ordered a considerable number of judicial murders, were reclassified as democratic judges. Nazi officials became democratic officials and Nazi politicians joined the ranks of the political elite as democratic politicians. This policy had a

special advantage. One could exercise almost the same power over these circles as Hitler had done because, due to their past, they were basically corruptible and could therefore be forced into collaboration.

Warburg was, of course, familiar with the fundamentals of practising power through public education: "The first important fact about the traditional German "way of life" is that it is traditional. Hitler did not invent National Socialism. National Socialism grew logically out of the German past. ...The second important fact about the German "way of life" is that it has traditionally been authoritarian as opposed to democratic." 42}

The following is also mentioned: The German belief in authority has its origins in its centralized education system, which in turn owes its existence to the disastrous alliance between state schools and the church. He writes: "Most of the elementary schools were state-supported and tuition-free. ...But all German elementary schools were, in a sense, church schools, although supported by the state. ...The Nazis took over the school system as well as the youth movement, and perverted both to their own needs." 43}

The fact that these educational structures (which among other things first made the Nazis tyranny possible) was continued by the allies, proves that the same system was to be used for their own purposes, which they did very thoroughly. This is where the most interesting thing for this chapter comes in: the relationship between the church and state:

"The church in Germany – whether Protestant or Catholic – has always been closely linked to the state. The state collects taxes for it and supports parochial schools. ...One result of the continuance of the medieval church-state relationship in the German principalities was that another anti-democratic trend was established. ...With notable exceptions, the German clergy as a whole has been strongly conservative, nationalistic, and even militaristic. ...Under Allied occupation, the church in Germany became more powerful than it had been in the days of the Weimar Republic. ...The church was the one German authority which remained intact under Allied occupation, and which could still be obeyed." 44}

These sentences are located in a simple chapter of only four pages! Because the interrelations between the state and the church had developed undemocratic tendencies in German life, and because the German clergy was so gloriously nationalistic and military, they were granted especially extensive rights. One notes the corresponding sentences from Deschner: "It was none other than the important Protestant theologian Martin Dibelius, and not an opponent of Christianity, who wrote that the church has always been a bodyguard for despotism and capitalism. As the Christian scholar (Dibelius) admits, 'everyone who wished for an improvement in conditions in the world had to fight against Christianity.' And nothing has changed to this day." 45}

Of course the compulsory taxation of church-taxes by the state continued, despite the idea of a constitutional division between state and church. Since the beginning of its existence, the mafia has probably been dreaming of an opportunity like this, where alone through the manipulation of rights, over ten billion Marks per year could be stashed in their pockets. Without this automated compulsory collection one would probably slip into the long-standing Acts of Indulgences where the motto is: As soon as the money rings in the cash box, your soul jumps from purgatory into Heaven. If the awakened church-tax payer looks for the document which obliges him to pay these taxes for his entire life, in the end he'll be staring at his baptismal certificate. With this paper he was proclaimed, although contrary to all real legal laws, as being responsible and legally competent. In order to make it clear to the duped church tax payer just what kind of economic duties he has got into at the tender age of a few days or weeks, a written cancellation of membership, as in a normal club, doesn't suffice. No. In order to exercise on the naive citizen the necessary deterring psychological pressure against withdrawal, withdrawal from the church can only be carried out by a state office, ie. the City



Hall or even the District Court. It is not at all necessary for the church-tax office to concern itself with such profane things. In the end, one has a government official to do this. When all is said and done, here rules the division of state and church! As far as I can figure, the majority of 'responsible' citizens gladly pay their church-taxes because they have repeatedly voted for exactly those politicians responsible for this system for over forty years. Paying taxes is a joy, when one does it willingly.

Volumes have already been written about the money politics in the church, therefore I will make do with a few sentences from Karlheinz Deschner: "Where did this vast capital which the churches are hoarding come from? The Catholic church, above all, still has the most land in the Christian world at its disposal; it had stocks and investment capital estimated at 50 billion Marks a decade ago; alone in Rome almost a dozen banks are under its control, and in reality it owns 51% of the largest private bank in the world, the Bank of America; and has large gold reserves at Fort Knox and has invested in all kinds of ventures: in big Spanish companies, in French oil companies, Argentinian gas and power stations, Bolivian tin mines, Brazilian rubber plants, in the North American steel industry, in General Motors Corp., 'Alitalia', Italy's biggest airline, in the Fiat car company, in a long list of leading Italian insurance and contracting companies, German life and property insurances, the Baden Anilin and Soda factories (BASF), the paint factories in Leverkusen, the German Mineral Oil Corporation, the Hamburg electricity plants, the Essen stone coal mines, the Rhein steel mines, the United German metal plants, the Southern Germany Sugar Corporation, the Lindes Ice-cream Machines Corporation, in the Siemens & Halske AG; the Mannesmann AG, in BMW, and so on and so forth, not to mention the church banks. ...As early as the first decades of the twentieth century, the Jesuits alone controlled one third of the entire Spanish capital. And the Papacy of today is a financial-political world power which cultivates a close relationship with the underworld, including the 'Mafia bank' - the famous Bank of Sicily, a financial instrument of the curia." 46}

Christian authors write: "On the other hand, the Christian cannot act other than in the belief of being a mere instrument in the hands of God. The Christian remains forever the worshipper. Only in this way can God use him for His works. Therefore, it is out of the question for a Christian to demand money for services, as is the norm in the realm of the New Age movement. But so much has been and is being turned into money. Not even the Christian dares offer God's work as a commodity." 47}

A greater brainwashing of readers' minds is hardly possible, considering historical truth: "The Prelates' greed has been proven with documents throughout the centuries; documented, too, are the Popes', bishops' and abbots' private enrichments, their ridiculously vast number of luxuries, the squandering of church property on their relatives, simony, selling ecclesiastic titles, ousting anyone unwanted in the prebend, corrupting the elections of everyone from Pope to parish priest, to buying votes at Synods, to selling wine, beer, anointed oils, Hosts, a contraceptive named 'Luteolas', to the bribe money of the most famous church teacher, Pope Gregor I, His Holy Cyril, who, with the help of huge sums, put through the Dogma of the Virgin Mary, and much more - interest businesses, trade, usurious interest, Peter's penny, Indulgences, collections, legacy hunting for over two thousand years, and huge profits in armaments. Not to mention the Roman Pontiff's arrogance: *soc volo, sic jubeo* (As I wish it, so I order it). The economic side of stamping out Heathens, Jews, Heretics, Witches, Indians, and Negroes. - The business factor of the miracle cult, of propagandizing of the lives of saints, the holy miracle books, places of pilgrimage, and many more things." 48}

Before the introduction of church-taxes, the Act of Indulgence was the largest source of income for the church. From the corresponding chapter by Deschner, I would like to bring in a quote which drastically clarifies the entire absurdity of this church practice: "The graces

became greater and greater. From an indulgence sum of a few days one arrived at - up to 1000, 12,000, 48,000, even to 100,000, 158,790, 186,093 years, yes (in an English prayer book) to an indulgence of one million years." 49}

Back to the interesting comments of Mr. Warburg. It is indeed pleasing to see how an emissary of international high finances, in his innocent ignorance, exposes the western allies' so-called "Peace Plans" as lies and hypocrisy, something which political events blatantly reveal even to this day. Without a doubt the special rights granted to the church had yet another very special reason. The Anglo-American secret schemers hadn't forgotten the Vatican's support while carrying out their plans. Without the church's help, their plan of 1890 would almost have been unsuccessful. A small gesture of thanks for the possibly unwilling help in a time of need. Warburg also makes it clear how the leadership among the four occupying powers was divided: "Our country is one of the few great powers charged by the peoples of the world with the responsibility for making the peace. We are one of the trustees for all humanity. And among the great power trustees we are, for the moment, the strongest. ...We are the world's greatest creditor nation." 50}

The writer is politely silent about how the USA has become the greatest creditor nation of the world. Warburg lets the last cat out of the bag towards the end of his book: "We are living in a time when no one can be neutral in this struggle - when no man can afford not to recognize who are his friends and who are his enemies." 51} One could add here: Nor an eternally de-militarized Germany! The goal was clearly predestined. If Germany was again to be made into a battle field in order to be exploited with reparations and credits, then there had to be re-armament. This was accomplished in the mid-50's. After the mass media had sufficiently aggrandized the idea of a Russian threat, military revival went off almost without a hitch. The right man to usher in the next chapter in German history was found in the Vatican-loyal Adenauer, exactly as it had been done in the past with Hitler, also a Catholic. The concentrated power of a media of lies drummed a motto into the German voter: It's all being done to defend your life.

The amount of truth and reality contained in this argument, even to today, is quite obvious. At some time, even the very last political ignoramus must have fathomed that in the Second World War more civilians were killed than soldiers in uniform. If, thereby, the argument of civil protection had been based on truth, then it should have been parallel with civil defence military armament. The fact is, however, that an effective civil defence simply doesn't exist in proportion to weapon supplies. One fact that must rob sleep from every military expert who has any inkling of a conscience is that there aren't enough air-raid shelters for even five percent of the citizens of Germany, nor is there any kind of equipment with ABC-masks or other means of survival. Every modern weapons-system expert knows that at most only a few hours are available to prepare for survival of an initial attack. Thereby, in the actual event of defensive action, i.e. the continuation of the Second World War, 95% of the citizens would be left to be slaughtered like lambs. The super-criminal Hitler didn't once consider this sort of irresponsibility. As this is the intention of certain circles, this leads to the fact that Germany is becoming the largest weapon warehouse in the world; the main attack of a possible enemy will be guided to the right target. When everything in Central Europe is once again laid to ruin, think of the marvellous Age of Credit and Interest that will dawn for the conspirators! For decades once again, millions of Europeans will be dependent on and fettered by their creditors. There will again be one country as the greatest creditor nation of the world. Which will it be?

Since the "responsible" citizens of Germany have been electing the government representatives in charge of these policies for over 40 years, they apparently seem to go along with their ideas. Therefore I will not say anything further about these things for they are

discussed enough by honourable Christians. It should be left to the country itself whether it wants to commit national suicide. In the end, for Germany it won't be the first time in this century when the cross on the election ballot will be the cross on its gravestone. This is indeed the advantage of certain democracies where the citizen may elect his own henchman. The only thing he can't choose is the time of his execution. The point in the matter is, in other words, that there are specific plans which are being used to make Central-Europe the main battlefield of the future war. Whatever happens, war-mongers cannot make use of neutral zones.

From the outside, America seemed anti-communist. "The latest results in American external policies are sufficiently known. I remember the Truman-Doctrine of March, 1947. Since then, we have wanted to "hold back" the Russians by supplying weapons and dollars to every nation or every group in specific nations which are anti-communist or anti-soviet." 52}

Behind the scenes however, peculiar things were happening, and it wasn't during or after the Second World War, rather much earlier. Gary Allen writes: "At the time of the Czar's abdication the Bolsheviks were not a visible political power. They didn't return back to Russia due to pressure from the oppressed masses, rather powerful men from Europe and the United States helped them into power. ...The whole matter was arranged by the German Supreme Command and Max Warburg, with the assistance of Alexander Helphand, alias 'Parvus', a life-long socialist and a very rich man. ...We know that a clique of American financiers not only assisted in establishing Communism in Russia, but also made enormous efforts to keep it alive. This clique had been busy transferring money since 1918, as well as furnishing the Soviet Union with technical information, which is possibly more important. Antony Sutton, a researcher at the Hoover Institute in Stanford University for War, Revolution and Peace, describes this clearly in his three-volume *Western Technology and Soviet Economic Development*. The fact that Sutton predominantly uses official documents from the State Office indicates conclusively that basically everything the Soviets possess was acquired from the West. It is hardly an exaggeration to say that the USSR was created by the USA. It was the same clique which divided Europe in Versailles and thereby hatched the Second World War." 53}

And from Griffin: "In his book *Czarism and the Revolution*, the Russian General Arsene De Gulewitsch writes: 'The main money suppliers to the revolution were neither mad Russian millionaires nor Lenin's armed bandits. The 'real' money came principally from specific British and American circles which had long been supporting the revolution in Russia. ...The important role the wealthy American banker Jacob Schiff played in the Russian events is no longer a secret.' ...Immediately after the German declaration of war on Russia on June 22, 1941, the Roosevelt administration began directing billions of dollars as a 'lend-lease' to Russia. Instead of letting Hitler and Stalin destroy each other, the brutal communist regime was supported. In American propaganda Stalin was named 'our noble ally'." 54}

The reader should please note that this 'lend-lease' to Russia was the same kind of criminal game as the game played in Germany with the Dawes and Young plans. A remark from Garry Allen supports this: "If one reduces Russia to being an unproductive economic system and thereby requiring continuous blood transfusions in the form of capital and technology from the West to survive, it can then be exploited and kept in check." 55}

When talk is of weapons and war, then a very special modern weapon, which actually long ago ousted the much feared ABC-Weapons (Atomic, Biological, Chemical Weapons) from top position, is essentially ignored. This weapon is the politics of food. An in-depth documentation regarding this, especially grains employed as a world wide means of power and a weapon, has been published in the book *Der Mensch stirbt nicht am Brot allein* (Man Does Not Die From Bread Alone. editor), by Peter Krieg (Peter Hammer Publishing House, Wuppertal 1981). At last a tidy Christian weapon: no more beheadings, disembowelments,

burnings at the stake and manglings. One must merely stop the grain supplies and the disobedient debtor perishes from hunger and inner chaos. At this point, I would like to point out that the Soviet Union has been the largest wheat importer in the world for decades. Therefore, of course, Communist Socialism isn't only associated with an unproductive industry but also with an unproductive agriculture. These grain imports are supplied by the capitalist West, especially by the multinational grain businesses in the USA. This makes the Soviet Union perpetually dependent upon the capitalist West. A boycott of wheat supplies would quickly lead to a complete breakdown of Communism in the entire Soviet Union's sphere of influence. The fact that this boycott hasn't been carried out to this day, in spite of violent enemy-image propaganda, clearly proves that the conspirators behind Anglo-American politics aren't at all interested in breaking down Communism. Quite the opposite, for as long as they can threaten Europe with the Russian threat, they can continue to present them with the bill for new and more expensive weapon systems. All this would be impossible if the Central-European parliaments weren't ridden with enemy spies and collaborators who are completely indifferent to the destiny of their fellow countrymen. Large wars with ABC-weapons have, however, a few troublesome side-effects, one of which is that too many people die. The disadvantage of a dead person is that he isn't a consumer any more and can't borrow any more money. It must count for something that more than 50% of the leading six grain multinationals shares and stocks are in the hands of Christians, which would bring us back to our other theme.

On page 121 of *The Insiders*, Gary Allen supplies us with a diagram of the so-called "World Government" which sums up, in his opinion, the most important power-brokers. This diagram, however, is one-sided and incomplete because it in no way considers the fact that behind every banker, every politician, every board member of business groups and parties there is an unseen priest from a church, occult order or lodge.

"Is Poland at stake? Germany? West Europe? The USA? Only they and their power are at stake! Monsignore Fallani, the Vatican Secretary of State, explained to a Jesuit named Tondi after the Second World War: 'Should the Americans succeed in being lucky in the war and become Lords of the world and, above all, over the Italians..., then the economic position of the Vatican and Catholicism would be very insecure and difficult. America supplies us with dollars now, as much as we want because it needs our political power. Tomorrow though, the Protestants would take possession of everything.' 'And how would we react then?' asked the Jesuit. 'We will look for someone to fight America,' answered Fallini, 'just as we are trying to get America to fight Communism'." 56}

To appreciate these sentences it's worth noting that high finance in the USA are mainly in the hands of Protestants. Therefore the above gentleman's fears are quite justified.

The power politics of certain secret societies are, as already mentioned, very long-term. Rudolf Steiner elaborates: "What do these occult brotherhoods want? These occult brotherhoods don't work out of any special kind of British patriotism, rather, in the end, they want the entire earth to be put under the rule of pure materialism." 57}

The reasons for plans like these are only comprehensible to occultists. Although they have already partly come up in my book so far, I would like to briefly clarify them again:

1. After only a few generations, the purely materialistic-schooled human being is becoming more and more incapable of comprehending the simplest spiritual laws, and consequently succumbs to quick advancing degeneration.

2. Those people who do not believe in God and the spirit, in life after death or in taking responsibility for themselves can best be used for the unscrupulous deployment of modern weapon systems, in other words, large scale mass murder. If precisely these people are made into tools of murder and terror, then a large karmic burden will be created, which

automatically leads to the enslavement of these people in future incarnations. These karmic burdens begin when, through so-called democratic elections, potential criminals and national traitors are elected into high government offices. By no means does ignorance protect against the consequences. For example, Germany would easily have been able to deal with every external threat had the nation not continually voted the most incapable minds, the worst characters, traitors and gravediggers into government offices. This is a truly deadly form of lack of interest and ignorance in politics, for when a certain percentage of the government is occupied by spies, idiots and national traitors, then ruin is pre-programmed. In any case, through this development every occult expert of the future will automatically belong to the ruling caste.

3. When materialistic degeneration is then sufficiently advanced, the societies sworn to the occult will hardly have to hide their plans because they simply will not be comprehensible to atheistic or agnostic minds. The persecution and the prohibition of occultism by the Nazis had their origins in this too, occultists can only be recognized by occultists. It is obvious, then, that education is the key to power, which shall be of great significance for the future of the entire human race.

A couple of sentences from the Bible are appropriate in this regard: "Then the disciples came to Jesus and asked him, "Why do you use parables when you talk to the people?" Jesus answered, "The knowledge about the secrets of the Kingdom of Heaven has been given to you, but not to them. To the person who has something will be given more, so that he will have more than enough; I tell you that to everyone who has, more will be given, but as for the one who has nothing, even what he has will be taken away. The reason I use parables in talking to them is that they look, but do not see, and they listen, but do not hear or understand." The difference between spiritual and corporeal knowledge is indicated with these sentences. The person who has an interest in spiritual knowledge will abundantly receive, because his knowledge can be furthered after his death, too. The person who doesn't have an interest in this and is only concerned with knowledge of the material world will have everything taken from him because these physical things are of no importance in the spiritual world.

These things are well known to church leaders and their entire educational policies are organized around this knowledge. The Jesuit Von Petersdorff makes it clear too: "Of more importance is the Indian 'Theosophy' revival, especially in the Germanised 'Occidental' reorganization by Rudolf Steiner, in the so-called 'Anthroposophy.' Alois Mager O.S.B. characterized them astutely as 'bizarre syncretism of Gnostic-Manichaeism, Cabbalistic, old and new Theosophical and Christian teachings,' which are far more dangerous than 'the flat denial or deliberate fight against Christianity'." 58}

All those famous atheists and agnostics who agree with the "advanced" church circles and who think occultism and magic to be feeble-minded superstition, refuse to realize that they have been caught in the consciously planned politics of specific church and lodge factions. Many famous atheists would roll over in their graves if they knew that their medals for distinction were being worn by occultists of materialism so they could use them as means to spread specific erroneous ideas. This is clearly described in excerpt nine of *The Protocols of Zion*.

As the hitherto remarks have shown, my denoting the Christian credit and interest organization as being the "second pillar of democratic dictatorship" stands on firm ground. As the credit business of the last forty years has proven, this system is not only being employed to carry out revolutions and wars, but also to enslave entire nations. With this credit system the so-called "developing" countries have been saddled with incredibly high debts of 1.2 billion dollars so they can be exploited through interest charges. Consequently, these credit-

and grain-politics are the cause of deaths by starvation of approximately 40,000 people per day, 1,200,000 per month, and about 15 million per year, worldwide. Christian business! In contrast, the slave-drivers of heathendom were veritable paragons of humanity and morality. In 1919 Rudolf Steiner put forward his *Three-Fold Social Order* to oppose this credit and interest slavery. No one in Germany wanted it. That was too uncomfortable for the Germans for then they would have had to have used their heads for thinking and not eating. They preferred to have fascistic nonsense drummed into them and marched off with Hitler into total warfare. Steiner's *Three-Fold Social Order* could have prevented the now yearly destruction of half a billion Marks worth of food in the European Community. The politicians responsible for this probably believe that there aren't any consequences for deeds such as this. What they and their voters don't know is that the Karmic consequences for waste is hunger!

The Anglo-American lodge circles and the Vatican were in no way the only ones who pursued concrete objectives with Hitler. We know from Rudolf Steiner that the occult war for world supremacy is in full swing, especially between the Anglo-American and the Asian brotherhoods. Much less is known about the nature of the goals of Asian lodges than the western lodges, therefore I would like to add a few lines from "Tagebücher aus Asien" (Diaries from Asia) from Hans-Hasso von Veltheim-Ostrau. From page 238:

"The Lamas explained further: 'The West is loud, it shouts its doctrines and its materialistic civilization so loud that we can even hear it in the remotest monasteries in Tibet. We hear this ever louder scream as though it comes from a drowning man who doesn't want to die but can not live any longer. Asia, still bound to the eternal cosmic life, hears this clearly. It will silently rest within itself and not disturb the dying until it is quiet in the West. Only then will Asia act according to the situation in the knowledge of death and the awareness that every death is a transformation and a pre-requisite for re-birth'.

"I not only heard the following prophecy from the Tibetan Lamas I met in Simla, but also from many others in India: 'The impending military conflicts before 1938 in Europe and Asia will be looked upon by the Tibetan Great Lamas as merely a foreplay to a decisive combat for world supremacy. Mankind as a whole is now in the fifth cycle (in India and among Occultists, Theosophists and Anthroposophists this is a well-known term for one of the Earth's phases of development). In this fifth cycle human reason, the intellect, is culminating, as is evident in the white man's sciences. Simultaneously, the same is true for psychic abilities, but less apparently. The meeting of the highest intellectualism and psychic development will force many of those people who are alive at present or in the future worldwide to make a final decision which side they are on. It is, so to say, a test at the turn of an Age."

As these sentences were being written, the West could still laugh about it, for Asia's antiquated technical sciences appeared to ensure the West's superiority for an indefinite period of time. In the meantime, the West's laughter has been fading more and more because the tremendous drive with which Asia has advanced into technical and economic arenas in the last forty years is something the West can only dream of. The Asian priests have learned their lessons quickly and will most certainly pay the West back in full; the West which tried to corrupt Asia with mindless atheism and agnosticism. In addition, they still have a very important and psychological advantage. While materialism has already become a true conviction in the West as a result of intensive work by churches and lodges (I have given some rather telling examples of this), East Asia can only partly be deceived by it because it naturally wasn't possible to gain any power over Asia's priests. According to certain psychological laws, these kinds of deceptions lead to very specific consequences with regard to the ruling religions and World outlook. This deception won't eliminate atheism, rather conserve, harden and strengthen it. As soon as the outer pressure of atheism lessens, the old religion will discard it like an old coat and will once again take it's old position of power like

a Phoenix rising from the ashes.

The West will not be able to let go of its deeply rooted atheism so easily. It will not be able to throw it off like an old coat but rather will have to achieve something new through hard inner work, namely religious science, or a scientific religion. Should the West, and especially Central Europe, succeed in this "Labour of Hercules", then it will be on equal footing with the East spiritually. If it doesn't succeed quickly, then may God have mercy because the negative priests of Asian lodges and religions can match their western equals any time when human brutality and cruelty are concerned.

Ultimately Central Europe should finally acquire the power to discern between right and left Asian gurus or leaders. It goes without saying that among the missionary gurus one also finds delegates from negative secret lodges. People can only judge correctly when they receive comprehensive instructions in the different conceptions of the world outlooks in schools. For example, as long as the people of Germany continue to be educated to be stupid to world conceptions then one shouldn't complain about the successes of the Asian missionaries.

The same goes for certain missionaries in the English-American press who attempt to proclaim that an authoritative being from the spirit world had spoken to them and explained everything. As long as their statements contradict the true occult doctrines, which according to my knowledge is predominantly the case, it shows that their knowledge originates from grey or black sources and its purpose is to confuse the masses.

One favourite and cheap trick in all this is to offer the same filth under various names. Only people who have previously been processed through a foolish education will fall for every kind of deceit.

While the Anglo-American lodges were supporting Hitler so they could use him as a tool for war preparations, he became involved with the other side, the "Thule Order", which was under the influence of a group of Tibetan black magicians. Likewise, they attempted to achieve their goals through him. One result of these Asian influences was the choice of the left turning Swastika for the German national symbol. The "Nazi Salute" with the raising of the arm portrays a magical ritual that one uses to create "volts." Franz Bardon has written in depth about volts and their applications. From an occult point of view, the Swastika facing left corresponds to the retardation of human development, whereby it's advancement is symbolized by the right facing Swastika, as used by the Theosophical Society. Analogous to that, the pentagram which stands on two tips reflects the white magician, the pentacle on one tip symbolizes the black magician. Of course these symbols are not always made visible to the public by the corresponding groups. In any case, the pentagram or pentagon is analogous to the number five of the Cabalistic Tree of Life, and thus to the Mars sphere with its positive and negative intelligences. It is certainly no coincidence that the USA is governed from a pentagon, and that the one-dollar bill has the "Great Seal" printed on it which, according to Griffin, is a sign of the Illuminati and the Freemasons. Also, the Russian national emblem clearly has its origins in occultism and not from a materialist-agnostic head. In view of these facts, the Second World War was also an external sign of the first big war between the Asian occultists (the swastikas) and the Western occultists (the pentagram).

Some so-called "serious" historian may very well regard my present remarks as fantasy, but Hitler was quite aware of this war. The following sentences from his speech of 30.1.1945 prove this: "Central Asia will not be victorious in this fight, rather Europe will – and at the summit will be that nation which has represented for one and a half millennia and will always represent Europe's supremacy over the East: Our pan-German Empire!" (Domarus: Hitler – Reden und Proklamationen). One should be very aware of these sentences. In a phase of war where the Western Allies' bombs, blessed by their Christian priests, were laying German

cities to ruins to make room for credits, Hitler was talking about a war against *Central Asia*! Obviously his Asian "friends" had left him hanging in the hour of need, exactly as his Anglo-American pioneers had done. The cheated cheat!

There were other people who knew about this war between the East and West, for example a Mr. Ignazius Timothy Trebitsch, who called himself Trebitsch-Lincoln. According to a report in the newspaper "Das Reich" of 14.11.1943, he led a very adventurous life: "A few milestones in his life are: oil agent, conspirator in the Balkans and in the unsuccessful Kapp coup, Buddhist monk in Ceylon, advisor to Chinese warlords, and in the end a Buddhist abbot. ...Like a messiah he declared: 'Neither Stalin, Hitler nor Roosevelt is leading the present war, rather a hand full of men who live in Tibet or at least had been raised there and are now stationed in various parts of the world. We could stop the war, but like God who lets evil happen, we will not step in too early. But one day, when the time is ripe, we will save humanity from this catastrophe.' Soon eternal peace will come. Then, from their sublime Tibetan heights, the top men of the world will use their puppet-statesmen to lead an ideal world."

It is hardly likely that the Asian initiates entrusted their deepest secrets to an Hungarian Jew like Trebitsch-Lincoln, but a couple of fragments of the truth were doubtlessly known to him.

Another occult sign in National Socialism was the two Sig-Runes which the Schutzstaffel (SS) used as an abbreviation for their name. These Sig-Runes, worn by the SS, are related to an area in magic which is called Rune Magic. Certain elite troops of the SS units wore a skull emblem next to the Rune, which is enough proof for an occultist that occultists of the left or black paths were behind it all. It is sufficiently known that the SS not only had their own Order Castles but also had an extensive occult library at their disposal. I have never seen a list of titles from this library, nor have I learned where the books have gone.

Mr. Deschner wrote about particularly interesting connections between the church and the SS. "What the Nazis and Catholics had in common, especially the Nazis and the Jesuits, was radical anti-Communism, an inner and outer political struggle to speak with the German bishops against the 'Communist mob', the 'devilish Bolshevism.' Besides their mutual archenemy, there existed a certain inner relationship not only between Catholicism and National Socialism - emphasized often enough by leading theologians - but especially between the Jesuit Order and the SS. Both demanded the everything from the people, including their consciences; both demanded slavish obedience. These words are also the basis for the 'Constitutiones Societatis Jesu', in which its founder, Ignatius von Loyola, stipulates to his subordinates in the infamous Regulation No. 36 that they were to be completely controlled by their superiors 'as though they were corpses which could be carried and handled in every manner.' Reichsführer of the SS, Heinrich Himmler (according to Walter Schellenberg, Chief of the German Secret Service, owner and keen user of the largest private library on the Jesuits) wished to form his organization according to the Jesuit Order's principles. He called his yearly order assemblies and practised 'spiritual exercises' in Wewelsburg in Westfalia, built as the 'Order Castle.' The SS operated primitively and brutally but this is of secondary importance, for the Society of Jesus had thousands of years to practise and refine its order." 59}

It is certainly noteworthy that the destructive society of Cecil Rhodes in England was modelled on the Jesuits' organization. Mrs. Helena P. Blavatsky, who not only proved Christianity is derived from ancient oriental religions and mystery schools, also clearly expressed her views about the use of magic by Christian Vatican priests, who, having had centuries to collect books, most likely have the largest occult library in the world at their disposal. She writes: "Another still more prominent feature in which the clergy surpassed



their masters, the "heathen," is sorcery. Certainly in no Pagan temple was black magic, in its real and true sense, more practised than in the Vatican. While strongly supporting exorcism as an important source of revenue, they neglected magic as little as the ancient heathen. ...We affirm on good grounds that there are hundreds of the most valuable works on the occult sciences, which are sentenced to eternal concealment from the public, but are attentively read and studied by the privileged who have access to the Vatican Library. The laws of nature are the same for the heathen sorcerer as well as for Catholic saints; and a 'miracle' can be produced as well by one as by the other, without the slightest intervention of God or the devil. ...But the Vatican, if it could speak, could tell a different story. It knows too well of the existence of certain closets and rooms, access to which is had but by the very few. It knows that the entrances to these secret hiding-places are so cleverly concealed from sight in the carved frame-work and under the profuse ornamentation of the library-walls, that there have even been Popes who lived and died within the precincts of the palace without ever suspecting their existence. But these Popes were neither Sylvester II, Benedict IX, John XX, nor Gregory the VIth or VIIth, nor yet the famous Borgia of toxicological memory. Neither were those who remained ignorant of the hidden lore friends of the sons of Loyola. 'Is not the worship of saints and angels now,' said Bishop Newton, years ago, 'in all respects the same that the worship of demons was in former times? The name only is different, the thing is identically the same ...the very same temples, the very same images, which were once consecrated to Jupiter and the other demons, are now consecrated to the Virgin Mary and other saints ...the whole of Paganism is converted and applied to Popery.' Why not be impartial and add that 'a good portion of it was adopted by Protestant religions also'? ...They persecuted the Gnostics, murdered the philosophers, and burned the kabbalists and the masons; and when the day of the great reckoning arrives, and the light shines in darkness, what will they have to offer in the place of the departed, expired religion? ...In the foregoing lies the foundation of the fierce hatred of the Christians toward the 'Pagans' and the theurgists. Too much had been borrowed; the ancient religions and the Neo-platonists had been laid by them under contribution sufficiently to perplex the world for several thousand years. ...There has never been a religion in the annals of the world with such a bloody record as Christianity. All the rest, including the traditional fierce fights of the 'chosen people' with their next of kin, the idolatrous tribes of Israel, pale before the murderous fanaticism of the alleged followers of Christ! ...About the time of the Reformation, the study of alchemy and magic had become so prevalent among the clergy as to produce great scandal. ...In the latter part of the sixteenth century there was hardly a parish to be found in which the priests did not study magic and alchemy. The practice of exorcism to cast out devils 'in imitation of Christ', who by the way never used exorcism at all, led the clergy to devote themselves openly to 'sacred' magic in contradistinction to black art, of which latter crime were accused all those who were neither priests nor monks. The occult knowledge gleaned by the Roman Church from the once fat fields of theurgy she sedulously guarded for her own use, and sent to the stake only those practitioners who 'poached' on her lands of the Scientia Scientiarum, and those whose sins could not be concealed by the friar's frock. ...The similarity in phraseology, may, perhaps, disclose one of the reasons why the Roman Church has always desired to keep the faithful in ignorance of the meaning of her Latin prayers and ritual. Only those directly interested in the deception have had the opportunity to compare the rituals of the Church and the magicians. ...Common people could not read Latin, and even if they could, the reading of the books on magic was prohibited under the penalty of curse and excommunication. The cunning device of the confessional made it almost impossible to consult, even surreptitiously, what the priests call a grimoire (a devil's scrawl), or Ritual of Magic. To make assurance doubly sure, the Church began destroying or concealing everything of the kind she could lay her hands upon." 60}

Of course, not a single German history book deals comprehensively with what is really behind National Socialism, for when one wants to relegate a nation to political ignorance, then one should let sleeping dogs lie. These facts, so vital to Europe's survival, are usually glossed over by modern historians owing to their ignorance in understanding occult symbols, something they most certainly failed to learn in their Christian-Atheistic universities.

If historians have demonstrated their incapacities of analysing tangibly visible contexts, one can well imagine that this incapability advances when dealing with invisible situations whose causes are only perceptible from their effects. Gary Allen remarks: "The historian's capabilities of objectively retelling history are not only limited by the mere extent of the events, but also by the fact that many significant events were never recorded in documents or memoirs." 61}

These sentences apply especially to knowledge of black magic lodges and orders, for most of these lodges work mainly under made an oath under pain of death. This means that anyone who betrays the identity of a lodge or any ritual whatsoever is mercilessly executed. Therefore, it is no wonder that the public doesn't know that "The richest Grand Lodge in the world", as W. Quintscher wrote, was made up of 99 lodges, each with 99 members, all across the world. In *Frabato*, Franz Bardon writes extensively about several methods used by these kinds of grey or black lodges.

It is rather interesting that the publications against occultism and magic have been increasing in the last years. The highly praised rationalism, total silence on the subject, and demonization haven't been able to stamp it out though, even over 1500 years. Strange, isn't it? In connection with the national German mass media, which is controlled from a safe distance by churches and lodges, misleading accounts are being spread by the millions in the press, radio and television. Obviously it's a case of wanting to find a couple of scapegoats to be thrown to the Christian mobs. Like rats, many mindless authors and journalists pounce on every piece of filth that falls from the occult table. A pursuit of the magician and gnostic like this is certainly nothing new, rather it has been a tradition for over 1500 years. Perhaps the reader can recognize whether it is a black or a white wind which is blowing when I quote the words of historian Karl-Heinz Deschner: "Even the Elvira Synode had decreed a long list of anti-pagan regulations at the beginning of the fourth century - decrees against "idol cults", pagan magic and customs, against mixed marriages between Christians and pagans and with their priests. The severest punishments were imposed by the church for these 'crimes.' In the rabble-rousing papers *On the Error of Profane Religions*, published around 347, Firmicus Emperors Constantine and Constans, advocated the "sacratissimi imperatores", the "sacrosancti", for the purpose of annihilating, above all, the cults of the mysteries, the most dangerous opponents of Christianity: the cults of Isis, that of Osiris, Serapis, of Cybele and Attis, Dionysus-Bacchus and Aphrodite, the Sun and Mithras cults, the most important cults of the Early Christian Age, which have remarkably many and amazing parallels with Christianity. As the first Christian Emperor, Constantine imposed the death penalty on practitioners of pagan cults. The possessions of the executed fell to the government authorities."62}

I do not wish to add anything more to these Christian activities. Perhaps the reader would ask here: Why were the mystery cults the most dangerous competition for Christianity? The answer is: Because her priests were representatives of the truth and as initiates they perhaps had the means of recognizing and thwarting criminal plans of certain Christian rulers.

Deschner continues: "And a year later in 357, the sovereign imposed the death penalty on fortune-telling and astrology. Constantine, an ancient witch-hunter who was mysteriously afraid of every kind of devil's service, persecuted magicians more severely than Jews and pagans, whereby of course, religious motives, i.e. anti-pagan emotions likewise played a big

role. In 357 the Roman Emperor set the death penalty on anyone who consulted fortune-tellers, magicians, clairvoyants, haruspexes. It was even permissible to obtain confessions from astrologists and dream-interpreters by torturing them in court. ...If you wore an amulet, you were beheaded. ...By means of judicial murders Valentine, a "confessed Christian", raged against magicians, prophets, and "sexual criminals." Without hesitation, even minor offences were often punished by beheadings or burning, major offences were also dealt with by torture beforehand. ...In his first year of office, Valens, who was terrified of magic, threatened it with death. Thus, "like a wild animal in an amphitheater", he revived what Constantine had instituted: the persecution of masters of the black arts, clairvoyants, dream-interpreters in the winter of 371/72 for almost two years. To appease the masses, entire libraries described as "magicians' books" were thrown into the fire." 63}

And during the time of the Inquisition: "From the thirteenth to the nineteenth century the Christian church burned witches – while in ancient Babylon only their pictures were burnt. – ..., the most primitive religious mania, grotesque devil psychosis, suppressed sexuality, and uncontrolled greed brought millions of people, mostly women, to a hideous death. ...This is how pagans, Turks, 'heretics', and witches were hunted, and rewards were offered for the captured women – in Catholic Offenburg, for example, two Schillings per woman –, whereas three thousand years before that the Babylon ruler Hammurabi, in excerpt two of the oldest Book of Law in the world had threatened anyone found guilty of *falsely* accusing anyone of witchcraft with death and confiscated his property. ...After killing these wretched people, the clergy took their possessions, which was all too often the real reason for many of the heretic and witch trials. The Reformation didn't impede the madness. On the contrary. ...Luther, who saw Satan everywhere, approved cremating the 'Teufelshuren' just as much as the Pope... ...Actually, many more witches died in Protestant areas than in Catholic." 64}

All respectable servants of the Christian church! And so modest! "In Christianity, the new, which the believer seeks, is at the same time always that which is the old. That is, it is a proven fact that the Christian creed is to be understood as being a gift from God. This means, strictly speaking, that the formation of an elite consciousness, typical of Gnostics, Esoterics, knowledgeable people and advanced scholars is impossible." 65}

Reality, however, looks completely different: "Doesn't he know that even in the 20th century Catholics petitioning to the Vatican referred to non-Catholics as "animals" which 'wallow in filth'? That even in the 20th century Catholics advocated the right to kill heretics, raved about the 'blessed flames around the stake', or defended the burning of heretics as a 'passionate act of love'." 66}

As though there were another institution on Earth which educates a higher *Elite Consciousness* than the "Almighty" Christian church.

With this I would like to end this chapter on the politics of force and continue chronologically. It is my intention to show that one must be rid of prejudices in order to assess major political events and movements. An all encompassing judgement can only be won from a raised position. I wanted to make known that the world not only has to do with one conspiracy but rather with many, for many strive for world supremacy. Only vigilance and an interest in politics and its religious backgrounds will save members of society from slavery and terror. Lack of interest is in any case much worse than stupidity for the latter is curable, but not the former.

< < > >

## The Central Thread

When I finished writing the preceding chapter about a year ago, I hadn't yet read "Protocols of Zion." Only later through Providence did the book arrive at my desk. This book, coupled with the present world political events, gave me new impulse to compile this study.

It is impossible to give a complete overview of an entire century of power-political intricacies in a work as small as this, therefore I will have to refer to the sources listed in the appendix. Here I want to go less into historical details and more into the greater inter-correlations, which are of towering significance for an observation of power-politics but have been either observed one-sided by most authors of this field or completely disregarded. As many readers have perhaps had inadequate history lessons like myself, I have decided to lay out this chapter in chronological order.

1912: US President Theodore Roosevelt declares in his election campaign: "Behind the visible government there is an unseen government on the throne, one which owes no loyalty to the nation, nor admits to any responsibility. It is the duty of the statesman to destroy this invisible government, to sever the godless alliance between corrupt business and corrupt politicians."67}

Who are the members of this invisible government? They are priests of churches, lodges and orders.

1914: Outbreak of the First World War. Europe is creditor to the USA.

1917: Former Minister of Foreign Affairs Walter Rathenau publishes his book *Von Kommenden Dingen* and writes: "The nations of our day are deeply indebted beggars. ...One third of the costs of the European wars would have been sufficient to make the countries economically sovereign for half a century. ...Plutocracy (government by the wealthy) is group rulership, oligarchy (government in which power is in the hands of a few), and all the oligarchical forms are the most reprehensible for they are not bound to any ideal conception, or sacrament. The old Theocracies (Divine Rule) of the East acquired their rights from God, but they lost this right by changing into prebends. ...The term democracy in its purest form is impossible. It is in every rare but brief transitional period where a mob (a very oligarchical one at that) rules the nation, whereas the normal authority remains unseen for a period of time. If there is a systematic form of government at all – and without this a civilized country of today could not last for more than a few months – the people themselves can never execute it. ...What concerns us is this: Even democracy does not rule the nation, rather one section lords over another, most of the time it is the urban which rules the rural, the permanent rich the permanent poor, the half-educated or civilized the uneducated. (p.105,106,113,296,297)"

These sentences are aimed directly against the goals of the Protocols of Zion, and my argumentation will confirm their validity. Who could wonder then, why Walter Rathenau was murdered in 1922. That he had been warned of a murderous attack by a Catholic priest, of all people, is certainly something to think about.

\*

Vladimir Ilyitsch Lenin (1870-1924) is brought out of his exile in Switzerland to the USSR with the help of the German government and at the cost of German tax-payers. The entire affair was under the direction of the Jew Alexander Helphand, alias Parvus, who had come from the USSR and had only been a German citizen for a year at that time. Lenin was the leader of the Bolsheviks and founder of the USSR. A few remarks from Heinz Pfeiffer regarding this: "There was one prerequisite for the 'socialist experiment' – the liquidation of the Czarist rule. The setting up of a 'revolution office' in Copenhagen could have been connected with it. Dr. Helphand, alias Parvus, who played a decisive role in bringing Lenin

from Switzerland to Russia, was the director of this agency." 68}

1918: End of the First World War. Europe is debtor to the USA!

18. June 1919: Signing of the Versailles Peace Treaty. A couple of comments on this: US State Secretary Lansing: "The peace conditions appear unspeakably hard and humiliating and many of them seem impossible to effect. ...In place of the Triple Alliance and the Entente, The Alliance of Five - League of Nations, arose to rule over the world..." 69}

Herbert Hoover, US President from 1929-1933: "Destructive powers sat around the table of the Versailles Peace Conference. ...Conditions were created under which Europe could never be resurrected and freedom would never be given back to mankind..." 70}

Former Italian Prime Minister Nitti: "I was acquainted with this cursed treaty from the very beginning and view it as the ruin of Europe...because it had arisen from the spirit of violence, lies and robbery..." 71}

Winston Churchill: "The economic conditions of the Treaty (Versailles) were so evil and foolish that they apparently lost every effect. ...As they had previously done, the victorious allies have made sure that they would squeeze Germany until its very core burst..." 72}

Lenin about the Treaties of Versailles: "When Germany was conquered, the League of Nations, which had fought against Germany, cried that it had all been a war of peace, a democratic war. Germany was forced into a peace, but it was a peace of extortion and strangulation, a peace of slaughter, for Germany and Austria were ransacked and dismembered. Every means of existence was taken away, the children were left to starve, the hungry left to die. That is an atrocious cost of peace..." 73}

I have purposefully let only foreigners have their say. Even after the Second World War the world press was screaming that it had been a war of liberty, which I will come back to. Also the following from Bronder appears noteworthy to me: "It is important to establish here that it was two Jewish Ministers of the Reich who were the only ones to resign from their posts to protest against the rape of the German people at Versailles, no one else." 74}

The origin of the Versailles Treaty is bound to some important personalities. One of them was David Lloyd George (1863-1945), who became Prime Minister of Great Britain between the very important historical time of 1916 through 1922.

During the course of the Versailles peace negotiations, Czechoslovakia was created as an independent state. It was first formed on 29.10.1918 and was clearly directed against Austria and Germany. One of the main actors in its formation was the Freemason Edvard Beneš. A comment from Henry Coston: "This astounding structure, erected upon the ruins of the old Habsburg monarchy, corresponded with the wishes of the congress of the Allies and the neutral Freemasons which took place in Paris in 1917. At this congress, with the voice of one of their highest dignitaries, André Lebey, the lodges proclaimed: "Prague will be a centre for unmatched reconciliation in the new Europe." 76} This Freemason's "reconciliation" ended temporarily when approximately 2.8 million Germans and a large number of Hungarians were expelled from Czechoslovakia after the Second World War.

1919: "In the CIVILTA CATTOLICA (No.1651) the rector of the French college in Rome, P. Le Floch, writes about the Pope's position on the defeated central powers: "Fundamental teaching and historical development, natural inclinations and the genuine interests in Catholicism made it impossible for the Pope to take the Central Powers' side (Germany...). It was not without some trepidation that he could think of the prospect of a decisive German victory, a victory which would have meant the triumph of Lutherism and Rationalism." 77}

1919/1920: Rudolf Steiner publishes his "Three-Fold Social Order." Effectuating the ideas contained in Steiner's work would have thwarted The Protocols' objectives. Why have these ideas only been advocated by the Anthroposophical Society but not put into practice? This is

a question the reader may be able to answer for himself at the end of this work.

1920: Henry Ford Sr. publishes his book, *The International Jew*, in which he deals with *The Protocols of Zion* at length. This book attained considerable popularity, as James and Suzanne Pool report in their book *Who Paid for Hitler's Rise To Power?*: "Entitled 'The International Jew', this compilation was distributed widely and translated into sixteen different languages, including Arabic. ...A prominent Jewish attorney, after completing a world tour in the mid-1920's, stated that he had seen the brochures in the 'most remote corners of the earth.' He maintained that 'but for the authority of the Ford name, they would have never seen the light of day and would have been quite harmless if they had. With that magic name they spread like wildfire and became the Bible for every anti-Semite.' If 'The International Jew' was the Bible, then to the Nazis Henry Ford must have seemed a god. His anti-Semitic publications led many Germans to become Nazis. Baldur von Schirach, leader of the Hitler Youth Movement, stated at the post war Nuremberg War Crimes Trials that he had become an anti-Semite at the age of 17 after reading 'The Eternal Jew' (title of 'The International Jew' translated for the German edition). ...Theodor Fritsch, editor of the Leipzig anti-Semitic publishing house, Der Hammer, printed 6 editions of 'The International Jew' between 1920 and 1922; by late 1933 Fritsch had published 29 editions, each of which carried Ford's name on the title page and lauded Ford in the preface for the 'great service' that he had done America and the world by attacking the Jews. ...Not only did Hitler specifically praise Henry Ford in 'Mein Kampf', but many of Hitler's ideas were also a direct reflection of Ford's racist philosophy. There is uncanny resemblance between 'The International Jew' and Hitler's 'Mein Kampf', and some passages are so identical that it has been said Hitler copied directly from Ford's publication. ...There can be no doubt as to the influence of Henry Ford's ideas on Hitler. Not only do Hitler's writings and practices reflect 'The International Jew', but one of his closest associates, Dietrich Eckart, especially mentioned The Protocols and 'The International Jew' as sources of inspiration for the Nazi leader." 78}

Ford supported the Nazis, but not only with ideas: "That Henry Ford the famous automobile manufacturer gave money to the Nazi socialists directly or indirectly has never been disputed," said Konrad Heiden, one of the first biographers of Hitler. "...Ford's major motivation for financing the Nazis was his desire to support an organization which would further the fight against the Jews." 79}

From my present knowledge, I would like to express a few doubts that the war against the Jews was Ford's single motive for supporting the Nazis. It looks far more as though his entire anti-Semitism was only a masquerade to prepare Germany for certain groups. Which big dreams of power were being dreamt at that time?

1. There were the Anglo-American occultists who wanted to introduce Communism west of the river Rhine, i.e. the gentlemen behind The Protocols.

2. There were circles which wanted to exploit the German people by using the Treaty of Versailles. We know today from Antony Sutton that as early as the 1920's the Dawes and Young plans, which were made on the side of the US to draw Germany into a war, were later pursued directly by US President F.D. Roosevelt. In the 1930's the American Ford and Opel companies were among the National Socialists' largest arms companies!

3. There were Jewish groups which were striving for their own Jewish country. Pfeiffer remarks: "Felix M. Warburg, Chairman of the 'Administrative Committee' of the Jewish Agency was certainly the most important of the three Warburg brothers in establishing the Israeli nation. The Rothschild Clan, Lord Rothschild and James de Rothschild represented the leaders of Zionism." 80}

The people for this Jewish nation were supposed to be provided from the Jews driven out of Europe. This wouldn't have been possible without inciting anti-Semitism. More information

about this is given under the year 1933.

4. The Vatican was dreaming of a Catholic world, especially a Catholic Europe.

5. Besides that, certain Asian occultists were dreaming of a war against the occultists of the Pentagram.

On closer inspection, Ford's activities matched the power political plans in Numbers 1-3. I consider Ford's puzzling behavior unsolved without concrete answers to the following questions:

Which people and groups had the biggest influence on him? Which priests were backing him and which lodges, orders, and associations did he belong to?

8. February 1920: "Winston Churchill writes in the London Sunday Herald about Bolshevism: 'This movement among the Jews is nothing new. This world-wide conspiracy to destroy civilization and re-build society on the basis of hindered development and vicious envy has been in the process of continuous growth since the days of Spartacus Weißhaupt (founder of the Illuminati Order 1776), the days of Karl Marx and Trotski, Bela Khun, Rosa Luxemburg, Emma Goldmann (USA). ...It was the source of every underground agitation in the 19th century. ...And now at last, this gang of extraordinary people from the underworld of the big cities of Europe and America have seized the Russian people by the hair on their heads and have made themselves the indisputable masters of this violent empire. ...The original thought and the driving force come from the Jewish leadership'. ..."81} Although it is hardly to be denied that upon the implementation of certain plans Jews have played an important role in world revolution, Mr. Churchill carefully makes no mention of the English underground agitation.

1921: Publication of the book *Deutscher Geist – oder Judentum* (German Spirit or Judaism. editor) in which Gerhard Müller writes: "After the First World War Jewish writer Arthur Trebitsch, an opponent of Zionism, wrote the following in his book about the struggle between the Arian spirit and the Jewish spirit and about the destiny of Germany: "And this is how the last battle between deeply rooted and the mobile spirits will be carried out on German soil. ...So is this hard-headed Protestantism with its cursed overbearing attitudes, with its upright human nature, this loathed impediment which stands in the way of the ardently longed for re-establishment of the Holy Roman Empire of the German Nation! In wrath and in desperation Rome longingly seeks helpers to annihilate that part of the German nation where Protestantism is at its strongest.

This is where Zion offers its secret help. Zion, which basically pursues the same goal as Rome, although its ultimate goal is totally different. Bolshevism however, as we know - and Rome knows just as well as anyone - is the terrible weapon Zion plans to give the German people the final coup de grace with. The people who have learned how to interpret the real networking of secret political events in the world, can predict with all certainty: If the German people of northern Germany do not succeed in awakening a feeling of inseparable identity in their German tribal brothers of the Catholic faith, and the longing for the inseparable German national identity beyond the insanity of demonic indoctrination, then the helpless German is delivered into the hands of Rome's and Zion's destructive will, doomed to death!" 82}

When these sentences are put together with the quote under 1919 and the Vatican's politics before, during and after the Second World War then one can only come to the conclusion that the Vatican is working towards Germany's decline. However, the conclusion is thus drawn that Germany will only escape its fall when German Catholicism completely separates itself from the Vatican. To what extent the co-operation between the Vatican and the anti-German Jewish groups existed or still exists is not easy to prove.

1924: *Secret Societies and Subversive Movements* by Nesta H. Webster appeared in

England. Although Mrs. Webster knew the contents of The Protocols and that their goals were especially directed against Central Europe, which the conditions of the Versailles Peace Treaty especially publicized, she writes the following sentences: "Further, we have considered the possibility that behind both open and secret subversive societies there may exist a hidden centre of direction, and finally we have observed that at the present time many lines of investigation reveal a connexion between these groups and the Grand Orient (the biggest French freemasonic organization), or rather with an invisible circle concealed behind that great Masonic power. At the same time this circle is clearly not French in character since everywhere the activities of World Revolution are directed against France and England but seldom against Germany and never against the Jews. ...We must conclude then that if one Power controls the rest it is either the Pan-German Power, the Jewish Power or what we can only call Illuminism." 83}

This misjudgement regarding Germany allows for only two possible interpretations: either Mrs. Webster was herself being controlled and prompted by a lodge or an order, or the quoted lines were later built into her work in order to justify the anti-German campaign.

1925: Publication of *Mein Kampf* by Adolf Hitler. In order to understand this work it is required that one know who Hitler was fighting against at that time. He writes: "The struggle against international finance capital and loan-capital has become one of the most important points in the programme on which the German nation has based its fight for economic freedom and independence. ...Before the War the internationalization of the German economic structure had already begun by the roundabout way of share issues. ...But the greatest damage of all has come from the practice of debasing religion as a means that can be exploited to serve political interests, or rather commercial interests. The impudent and loud-mouthed liars who do this make their profession of faith before the whole world in stentorian tones so that all poor mortals may hear - not that they are ready to die for it if necessary but rather that they may live all the better. They are ready to sell their faith for any political QUID PRO QUO. For ten parliamentary mandates they would ally themselves with the Marxists, who are the mortal foes of all religion. And for a seat in the Cabinet they would go the length of wedlock with the devil, if the latter had not still retained some traces of decency. If religious life in pre-war Germany had a disagreeable savour for the mouths of many people this was because Christianity had been lowered to base uses by political parties that called themselves Christian and because of the shameful way in which they tried to identify the Catholic Faith with a political party. ...How much the whole existence of this (Jewish. editor) people is based on a permanent falsehood is proved in a unique way by *The Protocols of the Elders of Zion*, which are so violently repudiated by the Jews. If the historical developments which have taken place within the last few centuries be studied in the light of this book we shall understand why the Jewish press incessantly repudiates and denounces it. For the Jewish peril will be stamped out the moment the general public come into possession of that book and understand it. ...With characteristic tenacity he (the Jew) championed the cause of religious tolerance for this purpose; and in the freemasonic organization, which had fallen completely in his hands, he found a magnificent weapon which helped him to achieve his ends. ...During this phase of his progress the chief goal of the Jew was the victory of democracy, or rather the supreme hegemony of the parliamentary system, which embodies his concept of democracy. This institution harmonises best with his purposes; for this the personal element is eliminated and in its place we have the dunder-headed majority, inefficiency and, last but by no means least, knavery. The final result must necessarily have been the overthrow of the monarchy, which had to happen sooner or later. ...To undermine the existence of human culture by exterminating its founders and custodians would be an inexorable crime in the eyes of those who believe that the folkish idea lies at the basis of human existence. Whoever would dare to



raise a profane hand against that highest image of God among His creatures would sin against the bountiful Creator of this marvel and would collaborate in the expulsion from Paradise. ...Moreover, the German people will have no moral right to complain about the manner in which the rest of the world acts towards them, as long as they themselves have not called to account those criminals who sold and betrayed their own country. We cannot hope to be taken very seriously if we indulge in long-range abuse and protests against England and Italy and then allow those scoundrels to circulate undisturbed in our own country who were in the pay of the enemy war propaganda, took the weapons out of our hands, broke the backbone of our resistance and bartered away the Reich for thirty pieces of silver. The enemy did only what was expected. And we ought to learn from the stand he took and the way he acted. ...As a result of his millennial experience in accommodating himself to surrounding circumstances, the Jew knows very well that he can undermine the existence of European nations by a process of racial bastardization, but that he could hardly do the same to a national Asiatic state like Japan. Today he can ape the ways of the German and the Englishman, the American and the Frenchman, but he has no means of approach to the yellow Asiatic. Therefore he seeks to destroy the Japanese national state by using other national states as his instruments, so that he may rid himself of a dangerous opponent before he takes over supreme control of the last national state and transforms that control into a tyranny for the oppression of the defenceless. He does not want to see a national Japanese state in existence when he founds his millennial empire of the future, and therefore he wants to destroy it before establishing his own dictatorship. And so he is busy today in stirring up antipathy towards Japan among the other nations, as he stirred it up against Germany. Thus it may happen that while British statesmanship is still endeavouring to ground its policy in the alliance with Japan, the Jewish press in Great Britain may be at the same time leading a hostile movement against that ally and preparing for a war of destruction by pretending that it is for the triumph of democracy and at the same time raising the war-cry: Down with Japanese militarism and imperialism." 84}

These few sentences show clearly that at that time Hitler was determined to oppose The Protocols' policies, even if he didn't seem to know who was really behind them. The question of why Hitler applied certain parts of The Protocols against Germany after taking over power in 1933 is easy to answer. The policies described in The Protocols easily tempt misuse when the politicians in power are not of good character and ethics. Also, the pact that Hitler had made with the Catholic church brought no improvement for Germany at all; quite the opposite, for the Vatican, with help from Catholic Hitler, was only concerned with changing Europe into a completely Catholic empire, and when possible, Russia as well. Interesting too are the sentences about Japan. They will probably become highly acute again soon. Which were the circles which put this book on the 'forbidden books' list in the Republic of Germany?

1933: Adolf Hitler becomes Chancellor of Germany. At the beginning of this book I stated that Hitler, among other things, came to power with the help of the Vatican. Along with that, a particular Catholic order certainly played a main role. Dietrich Bronder writes about this: "Besides the cultural defilement of the Roman index there is a far more important Catholic institution which served as a direct model for National Socialism: 'the Jesuit Order', a congregation established in 1534 by the Saint Ignatius of Loyola (deceased 1556), who was a retired disabled Spanish captain and of Jewish descent like the first three generals of the Jesuit Order. This is a congregation which has had the greatest influence on the church for centuries – so much so that its general is called the "Black Pope." This order served as the model for forming the SS and NSDAP, whereby the rigid military-like organization of the Jesuits was especially admired – in fact by men, the majority of whom had been subjected to a strict

Catholic education, like Hitler and Himmler, or like Goebbels and Strasser, themselves former Jesuit students. ...How was the Jesuit Order exemplary? It trained the 'Compania Jesu' in a military fashion including a special military vow to God and swore obedience to the Pope. By means of this the general of the Order then enjoys unlimited authority over its members and can send them anywhere, as is provided for in the Order's regulations, its so-called 'Constitution.' In it is declared 500 times that every member is to identify the General with Christ Himself, so as to mold him by means of a strict and almost brutal education into a never-failing tool for the Order. Subordination was viewed by the patrons as the secret of all development of power and is still considered today as the very essence of virtue: 'Each and every person must avail himself of the conviction that those who live among the obedient must allow themselves to move and be governed as though they were corpses (perinde ac si cadaver assent)!' Over this host of black-robed 'cadavers', who have been elevated to a higher intelligence, the general, elected by provincials, rules sovereign, employing and punishing his servants at will. ...Himmler's confidant Walter Schellenberg points also to the connections between the SS and the Jesuit Orders. The SS Reichsführer was in possession of the best and largest library on the Jesuits and studied long nights in it to build up his black hordes along the same lines as the black hordes of the Pope. 'I have learned the most from the Jesuit Order', the SS Reichsführer said."85}

Additional note 9. September 2010:

When Adolf Hitler was marching to power in 1933, behind him went the Scottish Rite Freemason Henry Ford [Author of "The International Jew"], on the left the Scottish Rite Freemason Hjalmar Schacht [his connection to the City of London], on the right the Bnai Brith and Scottish Rite Freemason Rabbi Leo Baeck [Agent of the Zionist movement] and in front Franz von Papen [Knight of the Holy Grave and agent of the Vatican].

The similarities in mentalities also had corresponding consequences: "Not once did the Vatican dare – or perhaps didn't want – to fundamentally condemn Fascism, National Socialism, or other similar movements, as, for example, it happened in the 19th century with Liberalism, or repeatedly with Socialism in the 20th century. For under the fascist regime the Catholic church attained a growth in power which it could never have dreamed of before. ...Along with the clergy, the Catholic laymen within the NSDAP are not to be forgotten. Their leaders formed a high percentage especially in the decision-making and ideological departments before 1933. Therefore it is not incorrect to say that National Socialism had strong Catholic roots. So, of the 26 NS-Reichsleitern, the highest grades of command of the party, 12 were confessed Catholics to the end, that means 46% in 1931, as compared to 32% Catholics among the German population as a whole. To name but a few: Hitler, former Benedictine choir boy, and Dr. Goebbels, who, as a Catholic Unitas student, wanted to be a cardinal. ...Hitler led the war against the Jews, Freemasons, Socialists and Bolsheviks from this ultimately Christian-Catholic stance. For such a devout man it was natural that he, too, should reject free thought.

Hitler's Christian inner emotional world, when not always parallel to the Church's, is evident in his book, *Mein Kampf*, which he wrote in the Landsberg fortress prison and published in 1925. We quote: 'The (National Socialist) movement steadfastly refuses to take up any stand in regard to those problems which are either outside of its sphere of political work or seem to have no fundamental importance for us. It does not aim at bringing about a religious reformation, but rather a political reorganization of our people. It looks upon the two religious denominations as equally valuable mainstays for the existence of our people, and therefore it makes war on all those parties which would degrade this foundation, on which the religious and moral stability of our people is based, to an instrument in the service of party interests. ...To a political leader the religious teachings and practices of his people should be

sacred and inviolable. Otherwise he should not be a statesman but a reformer, if he has the necessary qualities for such a mission.86}

Who still wonders, when minds drilled in religious fanaticism and kept ignorant of world conceptions assert their Christian version of tolerance. "The Third Reich never threatened or seriously damaged the stability of the Christian belief. Quite the opposite: First in 1933-34 through Heydrich and Himmler of the SS, all free-spirited, free-religious, and free-thinking organisations which had been active until then were dissolved, forbidden, and their leaders arrested, or like Max Sievers, beaten to death in a concentration camp in 1943. Shouldn't the church be thankful'?" 87}

Also, of course, in this context all associations with an esoteric or occult philosophy were forbidden one after the other, for example the Theosophists, Anthroposophists and the Rune researchers to name a few. While the true Rune researchers were rotting in death camps, the Nazis were using the Holy Runes for their own criminal purposes, as is evident from the instructions for awarding the SS with the skull ring: "The skull is the reminder that one is to be prepared at any time to sacrifice one's own ego for the life of the 'whole.' On the contrary, the skull Runes are a sign of salvation of our past, which we are again linked with through the National Socialism's world outlook. Both Sig-Runes symbolize the name of our protective squadron (Schutzstaffel). Swastika and Hagall Runes are there to remind us of our unshakable belief in the victory of our world outlook. (p.317 - Wewelsburg 1933 - 1945 Kult und Terrorstätte der SS. Verlag Bonifatius-Druckerei, Paderborn 1987)."

What these criminals didn't know: Misuse of that which is sacred sooner or later leads to the destruction of the unholy user! As one can see, Christian leaders didn't hinder National Socialism in using the occult sciences to their fullest extent. No nazi secret was as carefully guarded as this. Dealings in black magic orders are fundamentally done under an oath of death, and only those people who are not aware of this can be surprised by this Nazi secret. For an occultist, the little-known details are sufficient to form a judgement. Heinz Höhne writes: "They (the SS Knights) met for regular meditations and conferences which hardly differed from spiritual assemblies. ...Himmler took every opportunity to make contact with the noble dead (King Heinrich I, 876-936). He attached great importance to evoking spirits and to meeting with them regularly. But as he confided to his close friend Kersten, the only spirits which came into question were those of people who had been dead for hundreds of years. As he lay half-sleep, Himmler reported that the spirit of King Heinrich appeared to him and gave him valuable advice. ...He occupied himself with his hero so vividly that he gradually began to take himself for a reincarnation of the king." 88} Only the ignorant are surprised that these deviant ideas, so very much from Christian world outlook, do not belong to the official world outlook doctrines of the SS.

Interesting ideas regarding the background of Hitler's connection with The Protocols can be found in Douglas Reed's work: "My theory holds that Hitler received his political education in the Russian schools of the anarchists and nihilists between 1908 and 1914, and that they are the ones who have brought the apparent opposing collisions of 'Communism' and 'Fascism' into daylight so they could work more effectively behind the masks of ostensible mutual hatred and achieve their goal: the destruction of our continent. I believe that these powers, through all the events of the forties, have been indisputably exposed as internationally organized, and exposed as powers which have their supporters in the 'Capital West' as well as the 'Communist East.' I believe that he was their agent and had just as many friends as enemies in the Eastern armies who were given the privilege of conquering Berlin. If there is a 'plan', he supported it; and if there are powerbrokers, then they may like to claim him as their man." 89}

One special terror the Nazis practised was their "race" theories in which the difference between the Arian and the Jewish races was especially emphasized. This race thinking paints a grotesque picture when one views the family trees of a few initiators of the race terror. Dietrich Bronder writes about this: "The following were of Jewish descent or members of Jewish families: The Fuhrer and Chancellor Adolf Hitler, his second in command, Reichsminister Rudolf Hess and Reichsmarshal Hermann Göring; the Reich leader of the NSDAP Gregor Strasser, Dr. Josef Goebbels, Alfred Rosenberg, Hans Frank and Heinrich Himmler; The Reich Minister von Ribbentrop (who once toasted "Brotherhood!" with the famous Zionist Chaim Weizman, the First Head of State of Israel who died in 1952), Funk and von Keudell, the district chief, Globicznik (the Jew annihilator), Jordan and Wilhelm Kube; Reinhard Heydrich, the high SS leader and an active Jew annihilator of the time; Erich von dem Bach-Zelewski and von Keudell II; the bankers and old supporters of Hitler before 1933 Ritter von Strauß (vice-president of the NS Reichstages) and von Stein; the General Field Marshall and State Secretary Milch, the Under-Secretary Gauß; the physician and Alt-PGs Philipp von Lenard and Abraham Esau; the Uralt-Pg. Hanffstaengel (NS-Foreign Press Secretary) and Professor Haushofer." 90}

What has become of Germans in the last two hundred years, about whom a poet of that time said: "To be German and to have character is the same!" A good character was meant of course, for only one such as this can be a credit to man and subsequent generations. In all of the ideas regarding human and race breeding, which has received new impetus especially now with gene-technology, the following question must be clearly answered: What kind of character does one wish to achieve by breeding humans? For whether humans live together in truth, freedom, love and brotherhood, or if they pursue lies, thievery, slavery, torture and murder, is alone a matter of human character. This has absolutely nothing to do with blood, hair colour or the skull formation of a person, for in every race, every people, every nation there are good and bad people. What is important though for the destiny of a nation is whether they elect their greatest criminals to be their representatives, which, unfortunately, has not only happened with the Nazis. What a sad product a "ruling personality" is, when he is only capable of ruling over so-called "sub-humans" by using lies, horror, blackmail, torture and murder, while he himself is incapable of being master of himself. Subsequently, shaping the character is much more important than developing one's reasoning capabilities, although this, too, is of great importance because only through this can the ability to distinguish between good and evil be achieved. If one wishes to avoid slipping into barbarism, then learning about character and reason must be given equal importance when educating a cultured people.

24. March 1933: "On the front page of the London newspaper, 'The Daily Express', there appeared an article with the headline 'Judea Declares War on Germany', which went on to say: "Jews over the entire world are joining together – boycotting German goods –...The whole of Israel is joining together all over the world to declare economic and financial war on Germany. ...World Judaism has decided not to remain silent on the question of this Middle Ages-like revival of Jewish persecution. Germany will have a high price to pay for Hitler's Jew antagonism. The Reich faces a total boycott in trade, finance and industry." 91}

This meant the first declaration of war in the Second World War. This declaration must have infuriated Hitler, whose anti-Semitic position since the publication of *Mein Kampf* was surely publicly known, even to these circles. Noteworthy is the ruthlessness which flared up against the Jews living in Germany, who were rendered defenceless by Nazi vengeance. Did these measures perhaps have something to do with plans made by certain Jewish groups to drive out Central European Jews and establishing the Jewish nation? Another reason will be

difficult to find.

30. March 1933: "In the publication of the Central Association for German Citizens of Jewish Faith, 'Central-Verein-Zeitung,' it says: "We 565,000 German Jews enter a solemn protest. An unrestrained propaganda of horror is raging throughout the world. With every word said or written against our Fatherland, with every announcement of boycott spread against Germany, we German Jews are just as deeply affected as every other German. We rise against it forthwith not from force, not from fear, but rather because certain foreign groups are tarnishing the honour of the German name, damaging the land of our fathers and the land of our children. We have denounced, at home and abroad, the lies and propaganda about Germany and the new government. Against these monstrous accusations do we 565,000 German Jews enter a solemn protest before Germany and before the world." 92}

I would here like to point out an important fact necessary for an assessment of political entanglements, and which when not fully understood causes the truth to vanish: There is actually no enmity between nations, rather only between political and religious groups of various nations! It is these political and religious groups who, without any regard for losses, achieve their power goals by setting people to terrorize each other.

1934: "The Russian socialist Zionist leader Jabotinski announces: 'Our Jewish interests demand the complete destruction of Germany.'" 93}

19. July 1939: "Former French Prime Minister Leon Blum writes in *Populaire*: 'I think as he (Kerillis) does and he thinks as I do! The Jewish Members of Parliaments Pertinax and Bloch admit the same: On the day after victory, the German people must be destroyed'." 94}

The war hadn't even officially begun!

1. September 1939: Beginning of the German-Polish war which, in accordance with §5 of The Protocols, was augmented to a world war with the help of the Allies. The proof for this statement results not only from the actual course the war took but also from how the Allies treated Poland after the war.

1941: "In January, 1941, the Zionist NMO (National Military Organization - Irgun Zwai Le'umi i.e. the "Irgun"), whose members included Israel's Foreign Minister and later Prime Minister Shamir, approached the National Socialist leaders with the following proposal: (excerpt) 'Mutual interests could exist on the one hand for creating a New Order in Europe, conforming with the corresponding concept of Germany, and on the other hand, with the true national aspirations of the Jewish people embodied by the NMO. ...Mutual co-operation between the new Germany and a revived popular National Judaism would be possible. ...Establishment of an historic Jewish State on a national and totalitarian basis, ...Assuming these prerequisites, the NMO in Palestine would take Germany's side in the war after having been assured of all national demands mentioned by the Israeli freedom movement. In its ideology and structure the NMO is closely associated with Europe's totalitarian movement.' Hitler left these proposals unanswered (Bundesarchiv Auswärtiges Amt E 234158)." 95}

Although the above may appear incredible to the uninitiated reader, what follows surpasses it: "At about 2 o'clock on April 21st, 1945, Himmler and Dr. Rudolph Brandt came. Mr. Masur (Secretary of the President of the Jewish World Congress) held back. The meeting on the Hartzwald estate took place after dark. Himmler, the most infamous Jew butcher of all time, was secretly meeting with a representative of the Jewish World Congress to negotiate the release of Jews and to consider the possibilities of a cease-fire." 96}

1941: The American Jew, Theodore Nathan Kaufman, published his book *Germany Must Perish!*, in which he states: "As a result, she must be prepared to pay a TOTAL PENALTY. And there is one, and only one, such Total Penalty: Germany must perish forever! In fact - not fancy! ...They have lost the wish to be human beings. They are but beasts; they must be dealt with as such. ...The goal of world-dominion must be removed from the reach of the

German and the only way to accomplish that is to remove the German from the world! ...For, to reiterate, the German idea of world-dominion and enslavement of its peoples is no political belief: it is a fierce and burning gospel of hate and intolerance, of murder and destruction and the unloosing of a sadistic blood lust. ...Thus it has been a chief aim of the German to eradicate each and every one of the three principal religions from the earth. ...Will the world derive more from its (German) perpetuation than from its extinction? ...To achieve the purpose of German extinction it would be necessary to only sterilize some 48,000,000 – a figure which excludes, because of their limited power to procreate, males over 60 years of age, and females over 45. ...Partition Germany and apportion its lands. The accompanying map gives some idea of possible land adjustments which might be made in connection with Germany's extinction." 97}

The author accuses Germany of having goals which every reader of *The Protocols* must be familiar with, therefore the book shouldn't be dismissed simply as a fanatic's faux pas. The course of history namely shows that the means for destroying Germany were altered, the means of sterilization was replaced by ABC-weapons. Kaufman's map of Europe is, by the way, not the first one where Germany completely disappears. A similar map had already been published in 1915 by the American magazine "Life" (pictured in "Illustrierte Weltschau," a supplement to the "Hamburger Fremdenblatt" and "Hannoverschen Tageblatt", Nr. 29 of July 18, 1915).

"The President of the Jewish World Congress in New York, D. Chaim Weizmann, declared at this congress: `We do not deny it and we have no fear of confessing the truth that this war is our war and is being led for the liberty of Judaism. ...Our front, the front of Judaism, is stronger than all other fronts. ...The certainty of victory is based mainly upon the weakening of the opposing power, on the destruction in their own countries,...And we are the Trojan horse in the enemy's fortress. Thousands of Jews living in Europe are the main factor in the annihilation of the enemy...' 98}

1944: In the chapter "Power Politics..." I described an example of long term occult policies in connection with this 1890 map of Europe, pictured in the appendix. A part of this map came again to public notice in 1944, in fact in connection with the well-known Morgenthau plan. The copy of the map had been taken from *Germany - Bridge or Battle Field* by J.P. Warburg. While so-called historians are almost all of the opinion that the Morgenthau plan was rejected after public protests against it, the truth looks totally different. In reality the entire post-war policies of the English-American allies were determined by this plan.

For the following argumentation, I use the excellently documented work of English historian, David Irving, titled "The Morgenthau-Plan 1944/45." A plan for a "new democratic world" such as this, only gets any real weight, of course, when supplied with the correct signatures: "The memorandum which endorses the objectives was drawn up and signed by American President Franklin Delano Roosevelt and British Prime Minister Winston Churchill on September 15, 1944." 99} Among other things, it reads:

"No. 2. Germany's new borders: a) Poland is to receive that part of East Prussia not going to the USSR, as well as southern Silesia.

"No. 3. Division of the new Germany: The remaining part of Germany is to be divided into two autonomous and independent states." 100}

What kind of power of judgement can one ascribe to an historian when, in view of the present Central European borders, he states that the Morgenthau Plan was never implemented? Whether it is a matter of incompetence or intentional misleading, an investigation would be worthwhile. Of course J.P. Warburg writes in his above-mentioned book: "The Morgenthau-Plan aroused so much criticism within the Roosevelt Administration that its status as an indication of United States policy immediately became unclear."101 The

fact is that the plan was expanded upon. It is with certainty that all those German historians who wrongly assess the Morgenthau-Plan are actually serving this plan as re-educators of the German people, regardless of whether this is pulling the wool over the latter's eyes or whether it's just plain incompetence. Furthermore, David Irving, in the magazine called CODE, Nr. 11/89, accused a certain group of German Holocaust-historians of falsifying the truth, and publicly called them liars and cowards. German honour, where are you now?

Further in the plan under the heading "What about German re-education?" it says: "The chief duty will be to find reliable teachers and to train new teachers as fast as possible inspired by a new spirit. (bold print by editor) ...A commission responsible for educational questions was to be created in the United Nations (UN) which would exercise the highest authority in all educational matters and the organs of public opinion. All educational and teaching facilities, irrespective of type, are to be closed. Their re-opening will depend on ...(3) the completion of new teaching books which will replace the utterly unusable books of the past. Although it will be possible to re-staff primary schools within a short period of time, all facilities for secondary and higher education might well have to remain closed for several years." 102} The delegation of the 'highest legal authority' in the question of education to the UN is a typical case of excerpt six of *The Protocols*.

What did this 'New Spirit' of the Morgenthau Plan look like? David Irving writes: "The Morgenthau Plan led to the deaths of some ten million Germans by starvation or epidemics in the first two years after the war, in addition to the one million who died in pattern bombings, and three million more driven out from Germany's Eastern territories." 103} In addition to these were yet another million prisoners of war (POWs) deliberately starved to death in French and American camps (James Bracque: "*Der geplante Tod*. Frankfurt 1989). It continues: "At a reception for the Polish Prime Minister Mikoljczyk on June 7th in the White House, Roosevelt mentioned Stalin's remarks about plans of his and Roosevelt's to 'liquidate 50,000 German officers' ...Morgenthau said: 'That is certainly very interesting, Mr. President, but I believe that this does not nearly go far enough. ...It is clear to me that this would make 18 to 20 million people unemployed,' he confessed unperturbed. 'But it could guarantee England and Belgium twenty years prosperity. Able-bodied Germans could be deported to Central Africa as slaves for a big TVA project (TVA was the hydro-electric power project under the Tennessee Valley Authority). Completely new textbooks will have to be designed,' he said." 104}

\_\_\_ Point 5 is also of great interest in connection with the Nuremberg Trials. "Reparations in the form of future payments or supplies were not to be demanded. Instead, reinstatement and repatriation were rather to occur by means of transferring existing German property and territory, for example (d) by forced labour of Germans outside Germany,..." 105} Also, regarding punishment of the German "war criminals," there were ideas about "Human Rights" parallel to those of the UN: "A list of the principal criminals of this war whose obvious guilt has been established by the United Nations is to be made as soon as possible and handed over to the correct military authorities. The military authorities shall act, with regard to all listed people, in the following manner: (b) As soon as identification has been ascertained, the identified person shall immediately be brought before a firing squad consisting of UN soldiers." 106}

This then was the "New Spirit" that was to re-educate the 'criminal' German people! And there were the traces of noble-mindedness, love of peace, generosity and humanity for all to see. And with this 'humane spirit' and laws that had yet to be invented, one was excellently qualified to sit in judgement over the 'criminal German nation' at Nuremberg.

I have already pointed out that The Protocols represent only a section of a greater British Plan, confirmed by Carroll Quigley (Tragedy and Hope, p. 945) and in the Morgenthau-Plan

in a section especially concerned with the plan for England:

"1. The British coal industry would recover from the Depression of the 1930's by gaining new markets. 2. British exports would eliminate any form of German competition on the world market due to the reduction of the latter's industrial capacity. 3. Transfer of a large part of both Germany's merchant and naval fleets into English hands,... 4. Strengthening of the British currency. 5. The guarantee of peace and security resulting from the proposals in the program would bring England incomparably large economic benefits,... 6. Great Britain's political stability would be reinforced." 107}

Regarding the occult background of the Morgenthau-Plan, one need only pose the question: Which priests were behind the men who seriously thought of carrying out these plans? I know of the visible backgrounds of the three main participating politicians: Morgenthau = Jew, Roosevelt = Christian/Freemason, Churchill = Freemason. According to The Protocols, the state of affairs appears clear: "Who and what is in a position to overthrow an invisible force? And this is precisely what our force is. Gentile masonry blindly serves as a screen for us and our objectives, but the plan of action for implementing our power, even the location of its very seat, remains for the whole people an unknown mystery." 108}

Aha!, the researcher well acquainted with the lodges system may conclude that we are basically dealing with the B'nai B'rith orders. The "International Encyclopaedia of Freemasonry" by Lennhoff/Posner says: "Independent Order of the B'nai B'rith (I.O.B.B.), Sons of the Union, is an order founded in 1843 in New York, which only admits Jews. ...The order has its central administration in its country of origin, America, in other countries district Grand Lodges exist with subordinate lodges. ...The order is non-political and has nothing in common with Freemasonry other than similar, but strictly limited tendencies in the ethical education of its members and charities. The repeatedly stated connection between the Order and Freemasonry made by opponents of the latter for obvious reasons, has been nothing but free invention." 109}

When one now knows that an internationally renowned top politician such as Henry Kissinger is or was a member of this order, then one can only conclude that the author's statement "the order is non-political" was itself freely invented or served to brainwash the reader. Only the politically ignorant believe such statements, as Heinz Pfeifer confirms: "In France, the advisor to President Clémenceau, George Mandel (actually Jérôme Rothschild) was a member of the B'nai B'rith. Trotzki-Braunstein (born Lev Davidovich Bronstein) belonged to this lodge as well as Karl Liebknecht and Kurt Eisner (Salomon Kosmanowski). Another member was Bela Kun (Moritz Kohn) who was always closely associated with Lenin and Trotsky from the First World War until the Hungarian Rising. He was the founder of the Bolshevik terror regime of the 'Hungarian Republic' in 1919..." 110}

Since The Protocols speak of an "invisible" power the B'nai B'rith Order can hardly be the original source of this power, which of course doesn't exclude members of the invisible government also belonging to the B'nai B'rith. The secret governments must have been above the freemasonic lodges and the B'nai B'rith orders. I do not know whether Morgenthau himself belonged to a lodge or order. In addition, there are a couple of additional peculiarities in the way the Morgenthau Plan emerged. The plan wasn't devised by Morgenthau himself but by his colleague Harry Dexter White: "Morgenthau's right hand man in the Treasury Department in the USA; drafted the Morgenthau Plan; was responsible for much of the internal economic planning in post-war USA; was publicly charged with being a Soviet spy in July, 1948, denied it under oath and was never above suspicion, even at his death." 111}

How did the "Cecil Rhodes' testament" get into Mr. White's head? Here lies the key to the secret. It is not known to me which church, lodge or order H.D. White was associated with. Information on this from anyone would be gladly received. "On October 3, 1944, he



(Roosevelt) remarked to Stimson at a luncheon: 'You know that Morgenthau has made a drastic mistake. We needn't argue that. I don't intend to turn Germany into an agricultural nation.' Thereupon, Stimson produced a copy of the 'Declaration' and read some of the relevant lines to Roosevelt, who listened in horror. He could not understand how he could have agreed to such proposals." 112}

From a psychological and occult point of view this is a very remarkable factual finding, that the American President wasn't in full control of his mental faculties when he signed the document. Many of Roosevelt's decisions were so paradoxical for the outsider that I dare state that he found himself in a condition which in Occultism is termed "Occult Imprisonment." The statements by Hamilton Fish (see 1982) are the best confirmation for this suspicion. The fact that Harry D. White was charged with being a Soviet agent is of secondary importance, for the balance of political power in the Soviet Union is being controlled by the same people as in the so-called democratic West. I shall provide evidence for this shortly. As the well-known Morgenthau Plan would only have destroyed a large part of Germany, a total destruction of Central Europe was decided upon. This can be easily proven by looking at the course of post-war history.

1945: End of the Second World War. The Lodge Brother Adolf Hitler, member of a 99 Lodge, flees to South America. It is understandable that this escape was to be kept secret from the people of Germany with all means possible. In any case, Hitler's body was never found and the official reports of his death have absolutely no validity, as Douglas Reed, Josef Greiner and others have stated in their books.

\*

The allies helped themselves. To quote Oldenburg, 1953, (p. 252) in the *Balance of the Second World War*: "When, after the end of the war, approximately 346,000 patents were confiscated by the victors, when the results of German research in industry and all public and even private scientific institutions were seized and looted research documents were not even counted any more, rather only recorded by the ton. The American aviation research centre in Wright Field (Ohio), to mention just one, estimated its 'indisputably largest collection of captured secret documents' at 1500 tons. This gave the conglomeration of American experts working there, whose knowledge was certainly not behind the times, at least a ten year lead in every discipline including defence and industry." 113}

\*

The largest ever destruction and prohibition of books in Germany history was about to take place. Roughly one million books and magazines, especially those from 1933 to 1945 were forbidden. These prohibitions are still partly (1990) in force! A year ago in the chapter "Power Politics..." I had to write that it would interest me where the Nazi occult libraries had disappeared to, but today I can say more. For example, from Dusty Sklar in *Gods and Beasts* (Thomas Y. Crowell Company, New York, 1977) on page 48:

"The Library of Congress in Washington contains thousands of books which were confiscated from Hitler's private library after the allied occupation of Germany." Further information can be found in the book *The Occult Roots of Nazism* by Nicholas Goodrick-Clarke (The Aquarian Press, Wellingborough, 1985). Many German esoteric books are listed there which one would search for in vain in German book stores or libraries. From an occult point of view the looting of these works represents the greatest loss for German culture. Even the theft of the patents is only a petty matter. The area of tension between Christian teachings and other religions and World outlook has been dealt with in my work *Christianity and Atheism - Occultism and Magic. A Comparative Study*. I would like to bring in a couple of noteworthy sentences from Dietrich Bröndler regarding these various aspects of spiritual freedom, especially regarding National Socialism: "One method of intolerance and of

exercising power still practised among us today by the Catholic Church is the Index Romanus, 'The Roman Index – the prohibition of books.' This was the model for similar National Socialist measures, which, including burning books, usually precedes burning people - or at any rate, that is how the history of the church of Jesus Christ teaches it. Heinrich Heine warns us: 'Where books are burnt, people are burnt, too, in the end!' It is certainly no coincidence that the book burnings of the Third Reich were first begun by a Catholic, the professor Alfred Baumler." 114} In the war against spiritual freedom, a very special agreement existed between Christians and Fascists.

\* \* \*

26. June 1945: "The UN (United Nations, also UNO - United Nations Organization) was founded on 26.6.1945 by 50 nations in San Francisco as a nonpartisan and supranational organization to preserve world peace and to encourage international co-operation (Duden-Lexikon, Bibliographisches Institut, Mannheim, Wien, Zürich 1969, p.2305)." "We find information about the author of the United Nations' program in the 'Allgemeinen Wochenzeitung der Juden in Deutschland,' dated 2.7.1965, in an obituary for 'Mr. Common Sense' - Bernhard M. Baruch: 'When the Council of the United Nations first met in January, 1946, in London and created the Atomic Energy Commission, it was soon common knowledge that Baruch would be head of the American delegation. In protracted negotiations Baruch and his long-time colleagues created that plan which in the end would be the program of the United Nations'." 115}

A typical example for the birth of an international institution in accordance with excerpt six of The Protocols. Upon a more exact comparison, one would certainly see that some UN and its suborganizations' declarations correspond, if not literally then in their meaning, to some sections of The Protocols: "And in a UNESCO (United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization) announcement one of the United Nations' specialized agencies which is supposed to promote co-operation among its members in the areas of education, science and culture (see "Der neue Brockhaus" vol.5, 1965. p.326), it says under 1951: "A common binding legislation must exist for all the various countries and their diverse laws, which can impose, step by step, a single culture and a single philosophy upon all peoples (Zeitschrift "Der Stille Weg," Salzburger Hefte 1-2, 1966, Aufsatz: 'Bald kein Schweizervolk mehr,' p.4 - quote 82/p.268)".

What kind of culture and philosophy is to be forced upon the nations is clear to anyone familiar with The Protocols and American comic strips, crime and horror thrillers. Firstly, the people must be brought up to be political and World outlook simpletons, for only then can they be used for almost any purpose. It is well-known that many wars result from the misuse of power by religious leaders, which would certainly stop in the future if education were organized on a broad and more tolerant basis. I have given some rather explicit examples in my book *Christianity and Atheism in relation to Occultism and Magic* regarding just how far removed we are from this ideal in Germany.

A typical example of national discrimination by the UN is the so-called "Hostile Nations Clause." "The 'Special status' still valid today for the defeated nations of the Second World War begins with the Charter of the United Nations. According to Article 53 and Article 107 the conditions of the Charter are not applicable. ...Article No. 53 of the UNO statute is designed to 'prevent resumption of aggressive policies by the defeated countries.'"116}

The degree of world-historical hypocrisy these still existing clauses constitute can be seen in the way the conquered Germans have been re-armed en mass by the various victors, more so than it had ever been under Hitler, and probably with a specific objective. The fact that Germany joined the UN under these conditions is evidence that German politicians haven't the

slightest sense of honour.

17.7.1945 - 2.8.1945: US President Harry S. Truman, J.W. Stalin of the Soviet Union, and the Prime Minister of Great Britain, Winston S. Churchill meet at the Potsdam Conference. There were again numerous resolutions made from which I would only like to cite one of the many important ones: "The heads of the three governments agree that the final demarcation of Poland's western borders should be postponed until the Peace Conference (No. IX of the official statement)." Of course, a Peace Conference has not yet been held because this would most certainly have got in the way of the post war oppression.

14.11.1945 - 1.10.1946: The trials against the main war criminals in the international military court of justice in Nuremberg. The following excerpts were taken from the official wording of the bill of indictment of 1947. Who were the people sitting as judges at this so-called International Military Tribunal?

The United States of America, the Republic of France, the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Northern Ireland and the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics raise charges:

#### CHARGE NUMBER ONE GENERAL PLAN OR CONSPIRACY

A. The Nazi Party as focal point of the general plan or conspiracy.

B. Mutual goals and methods of the conspiracy. Including: The aims and purposes of the Nazi Party and the accused and various other persons who, at one time or another, were leaders, members, sponsors or supporters of the Nazi Party (henceforth described with the general term Nazi Conspirators) existed and developed to achieve all following goals with every available means lawful or otherwise whereby they considered resorting to threats of violence, violence itself and offensive war: And plans to annul and destroy The Versailles Treaty with its limitations on Germany's weaponry and military activities,...

C. Principles and their application in the general plan or conspiracy.

D. The acquisition of totalitarian control over Germany: politically. Thereby the Nazi Conspirators destroyed the free trade unions in Germany ... the Nazi Conspirators promoted doctrines and their practice which were not consistent with those of the Christian church and hereby sought to undermine the people, especially the youth of Germany, through the Church. ...In order to attain their 'Doctrine of a Master Race' the conspirators propagandized the merciless persecution of the Jews in their itinerary aimed at their extermination. Of the 9,600,00 Jews living in areas in Europe under Nazi rule, a conservatively estimated 5,700,00 disappeared, of which the majority were deliberately killed by the Nazi Conspirators.

E. The acquisition of totalitarian control over Germany - economically - and the planning and the mobilization of the economy for an offensive war. ...The Nazi Conspirators, and among them especially the industrialists, directed their efforts to a giant re-armament program and commenced to develop and manufacture huge quantities of war materiel and to create a powerful war potential.

F. Application of the Nazi control for the attack on foreign countries. ...The Nazi Conspirators devoted themselves to the complete annulment of the Versailles Treaty and made corresponding plans, ...On October 14, 1933, they declared Germany's withdrawal from the International Disarmament Conference and the League of Nations. ...The Nazi Conspirators realized that an attack by Japan on the nations which they were at war with or were considering in this respect, would weaken and cripple those nations. And in accordance with this the Nazi Conspirators encouraged Japan to pursue a 'Reform of national matters.'

G. War crimes and crimes against the principles of humanity committed during the conspiracy for which the conspirators are held responsible.

H. Responsibility of individual persons, groups and organizations of the crimes listed in Charge Number One.

## CHARGE NUMBER TWO CRIMES AGAINST PEACE

A. The wars in the bill of indictment to which Charge Two of the bill of indictment refer and the dates on which they began are as follows: against Poland on September 1, 1939; against Great Britain and France on September 3, 1939; against Denmark and Norway on April 9, 1940; against Belgium, the Netherlands, and Luxemburg on May 10, 1940; against Yugoslavia and Greece on April 6, 1941; against Soviet Russia on June 22, 1941; and against the United States of America on December 11, 1941.

B. It is referred to Charge One of the offenses where it is determined that these wars were offensive wars on the part of the accused.

## CHARGE NUMBER THREE WAR CRIMES

All of the accused developed, in cooperation with others, a general plan or a conspiracy to commit war crimes ... and then carried them out.

A. Murder and maltreatment of the civilian population in occupied areas and on the high seas.

B. Deportation of the civilian population from or out of occupied countries for slave labour and other purposes.

C. Death and maltreatment of prisoners of war and other members of the armed forces of such lands with which Germany was at war, and of persons on the high seas.

D. Murder of hostages.

E. Plundering public and private property.

F. The imposition of collective fines.

G. Wanton destruction of large and small towns and villages, and devastation without any military necessity.

H. Enforced recruiting of civilian workers.

J. Germanization of occupied areas. This plan included economic rule, physical conquest, the appointment of puppet governments, supposed lawful annexation and compulsory draft for the German Armed Forces.

## CHARGE POINT FOUR CRIMES AGAINST HUMANITY

All of the accused developed, in cooperation with others, a general plan or a conspiracy to commit crimes against humanity and then carried them out, ... This plan included, among other things, the murder and persecution of all those who were hostile to the Nazi Party or who were suspected of this, as well as all those who were opposed to or suspected of being opposed to the general plan presented in Charge One.

A. Murder, extermination, enslavement, deportation and other inhuman acts against the civilian population before or during the war.

B. Persecution for political, racist and religious reasons while executing or in connection with, the plan mentioned in Charge One."

Anyone familiar with The Protocols must experience a strange sensation when he once again finds charges which were, for example, made by Henry Ford Sr., Hitler and Ludendorff against the Jewish Freemason world conspiracy and the gentlemen behind *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*.

It is not possible in the scope of this book to go into the Nuremberg Trials in detail. Many experts agree however that it was full of vindictiveness and every sense of human dignity was spared in the administration of justice. This was especially bitter. For with the signing of the Morgenthau-Plan, as well as the bombing of Dresden, Hiroshima and Nagasaki, the leaders of the US and England were at least on par with the mass murders of the Nazis.

English historian Dr. A.J.P. Taylor concluded: "Even legal scholars must feel a twinge of conscience in view of the Nuremberg evidence. The documents were chosen not only to prove the war guilt of the men charged in this trial, but also to conceal the war guilt of the accusing powers. ...After it was decided upon to form a tribunal from representatives of the Four Powers, there was only one possible course and that was to place the entire blame on the Germans from the very start. The sentence was passed before the trials, and documents were produced to support conclusions already formed." 117}

And Veale notes: "The fact is the victors set a task for themselves in 1945 which has no equal in the entire history of the civilized world. They solved it with a compromise, the insolence of which remains unsurpassed. It must be said that the much praised distinction between aggressive and defensive warfare (whereby the former is international crime and the latter a generally accepted virtue) counts as the greatest lie and deception which international semantics of modern times has given birth to. ...The special character of the Nuremberg Trials was in no way a coincidence. Using every method, emotions were played on to win public enthusiasm all over the world. They were blown up into a kind of combined victory parade, retaliation act, lawsuit and international festivity."118} It was nothing more than a typical Christian trial, commensurate with the spirit of the Inquisition and witch persecutions.

With the Zündel trial in Canada and the untiring work of revisionists like French Prof. Robert Faurisson and Englishman David Irving, the veracity of the statement that most of the estimated 5.7 million Jewish war victims were deliberately murdered by the Nazis finds itself on very shaky ground. It is not my intention to extenuate the facts about the German war criminals and mass murderers of the Nazi-dictatorship, but when one is speaking of rights and the truth, then it should be the entire truth. I do not know if in the course of legal history people have been charged with murder where only estimated numbers of victims were used. This certainly means a return to barbarism. Besides, I find some facts rather remarkable, which Douglas Reed reports about: "Eden's declaration deals especially, in fact only, with the Jews and he says, 'Those responsible for these crimes will not escape.' These words seem to me to be the most telling of the whole war as they show that punishment could be expected only for crimes against this group (the Jews), only one of many which Hitler had persecuted. At that time I wrote: 'Not a word about all the crimes against the Czechs, Serbs, Poles, French, Dutch, Norwegians, Greeks, Belgians and others. ...Our House of Commons formally announces to the Germans that everything they will have to suffer under our hands will be for the Jews' sake. One can only conclude that they could continue to suppress, deport and murder the Czechs, Poles, Serbs and all the others unpunished. We allowed our names to be used in association with a threat of Jewish revenge.' Considering the type of judicial sentences and the hangings, it seems to me that this threat was indeed carried out. But what appears to me to be the most remarkable event at Nuremberg, where the world press were present, but which was never mentioned by the press is: The days on which sentences were passed and executed were all Jewish holidays!" 119}

The point, however, which finally put the Nuremberg justice on par with Nazi judicial authority, concerns the Allies' treatment of Poland. What were the real reasons for England and France declaring war on Germany; a war which expanded into a world war after Hitler attacked Poland? Was the reason somehow the guarantee for its independence, its liberty from the hands of the German Nazi criminals? Quite the opposite for they wanted to and did put it

under a regime, one which had been responsible for the direct or indirect massacre of 30 million people in its own country before the beginning of the war. This terror regime was that of the dictator Stalin. The same happened to many other eastern European nations – whereby unanimous agreement among all four Allies was always necessary. It's bad enough when a court allows itself to be turned into a tool of vengeance and terror, but it is the absolute height of hypocrisy when one describes the results as 'justice.' US Congressman Fish (see 1982) writes about this: "As I was saying, individuals are to be held responsible for war crimes. But by making the Soviet Union judges at Nuremberg, who themselves marched into Poland two weeks after the Nazi invasion, the tribunal became a farce. It became a travesty of justice if its intention was to administer justice on offensive military action, war crimes and other acts of brutality." 120}

Poor Poland, betrayed on all sides: "It should not be forgotten that Poland, created with President Woodrow's help after the First World War, was handed over to Stalin and the Communist world through another US president at the Yalta Conference in 1945. ...Churchill had been stone silent and had left Roosevelt's anti-Polish promises of Yalta unmentioned. One year later, on December 16, 1944, he declared that if Poland didn't relinquish all of its territory east of the Curzon line, Great Britain would support the Russian demands." 121}

No comment necessary. As Poland is one of the most Catholic countries in the world, one may well here ask: To which measures did the Vatican in its might protest against the general treason against Poland? Actually it refrained from making any large protests for otherwise its participation in all this treachery would have been revealed.

1947: Year of publication of *Das Ende des Hitler-Mythos* (The End of the Hitler Myth) by Josef Greiner, which is of great importance for my presentation. It is perhaps the only work in which a friend of the young Hitler reports of Hitler's propensity for secret or occult sciences. Greiner writes: "Hitler racked his brains about the faquirs and yogis in India whose adherents turned their senses away from the outer world and concentrated on the inner world and who, by self-chastisement, could perform miracles of all kinds and work incredible wonders of human will-power. He compared the fakirs with the saints of the Catholic church who, by doing regular penance, also went into ecstasy and in this condition performed miracles. ...Hitler didn't have the slightest doubt in the truth of reports that fakirs could stop their hearts at will and lie buried alive for days on end, or that they could repeatedly run naked through five-meter-long trenches of fire without any harm whatsoever, although the flames reached up to their hips. He himself tried to find out about these secrets and made attempts in my studio over the gas burner with his hands. ...At that time quite a few public lectures on the Occult were being given in Vienna, and Hitler attended them. Through them he was introduced to telekinesis, movement of objects from a distance. He gained access to such circles with the intention of uncovering a swindle or hoax. But he returned home amazed at these meetings and was not able to elucidate out the processes he had witnessed. ...His favourite was without a doubt astrology. He continuously made efforts to foresee his future by reading the stars. I am unable to decide whether this was due to a natural thirst for knowledge or merely represents a desperate attempt to improve his fate by means of supernatural powers in order to be able to see into the future. Hitler devoted almost his entire time to the Occult and astrology." 122}

Extraordinarily interesting are the comments that Hitler was to be proclaimed an incarnation of God after the 'final victory': "Dr. Goebbels greeted me warmly but explained that my biography on Adolf Hitler was totally unsuitable because nothing definite at all was mentioned about the 'Führer' being an incarnation of God whose divine mission had already been revealed to him early in his youth." 123}

Furthermore, Greiner's comments fully support my claim in *Frabato* that Hitler wasn't

killed on April 30, 1945, but rather he fled. His comment that on this day Hitler made his escape in a plane from the Berlin Tempelhof airport matches exactly a report in the 'Bild-Zeitung' of March 5, 1979, that the Hitler's private plane was found in the jungles of South America.

1949: Publication of *Germany – Bridge or Battle Field* which I spoke about in the preceding chapter. With regard to The Protocols, a few interesting sentences have come to mind which I do not wish to withhold from the reader: "The need for a world government, which more and more progressive politicians agree on nowadays, is based on the fact that the world, physically speaking a single unit, can only live in peace when governed as a unit. ...The United States is primarily concerned with putting a check on a further expansion of the Soviet Union's influence. At present, American politics is fascinated by the Russian threat, and therefore convinced that the Soviets are seeking world domination. ...This means that we either consciously or unconsciously consider world rule by America as the only way out and the only non-Soviet solution." 124}

A typical case of political hypocrisy, as we will see. One can imagine what US world rule means when one knows that the only thing keeping the Soviet dictatorship in power for decades was American aid. It will be hell, which Warburg clearly enough explains as well: "In order to force the Russian capitulation we will not only have to lay the Russian production plants in ruins, but also the cities of Europe." 125}

4. April 1949: "The North Atlantic Treaty (NATO) was signed in Washington on April 4, 1949, offering mutual defence of member countries. It forms the basis of an extensive defence organization for the maintenance of international security by preparedness for defence in the case of an armed attack. Based in Brussels, member states are: Belgium, Federal Republic of Germany, Denmark, France (1966 resigned from integrated staff), Greece, Great Britain, Iceland, Italy, Canada, Luxembourg, the Netherlands, Norway, Portugal, Turkey, USA. (Duden-Lexikon, Bibliographisches Institut AG, Mannheim 1969, p.1637)"

I hear the message well but I lack the faith! Unfortunately this study shows that NATO was founded not only for the defence but also for the annihilation of Central Europe, which is also clear to those who have attentively studied American politics of this century. France was the only country which recognized the danger of this treaty and half stepped out. The Germans obviously just can't wait to have more American bombs dropped on them, otherwise they would never have entered such a pact after the US had already trounced them twice this century. Here we see once again, that the political intelligence of the Anglo-American secret government behind The Protocols is at least 100% superior to that of Central Europeans.' Proof for this is easily found:

"Ninety-nine percent of NATO's 6000 nuclear warheads are American. ...NATO consists of a unification of a community under American control, but NATO's various sub-organizations, whose formation occurred gradually without written agreement and open discussion, were never the subject of parliamentary debates, and they do not appear in the treaty, the only ratifying document. ...In a word: the supreme commander of the American forces in Europe is simultaneously the allied commander-in-chief in Europe. ...The Atlantic system has become counter-productive. Its security apparatus has become a threat to life. ...Since it always takes more effort to awaken oneself rather than to dream on, the Atlantic dogma became a guardian angel for the Europ's slumber and lulls us into a cowardly dream of self-deception." 126}

23. May 1949: The constitution for the Republic of Germany is ratified by the peoples' representatives, whereby the gentlemen behind The Protocols, of course, ardently participated: "The constitutional weaknesses of Weimar were to be ironed out insofar as the government was strengthened by a constructive vote of no confidence, so that its actual fall

was only possible after the formation of a new majority (Art. 67) ...By carrying out several minor constitutional improvements, for example: the majority in the Bundestag passed an electoral law which, through its 5% clause, eliminated troublesome competition. Against this 'antidemocratic' behaviour certain groups were strengthened by misusing certain basic rights (Art. 18) and certain parties were declared anticonstitutional (Art. 21). Against the misled will of the people the most powerful barriers were erected: no referendums, no public initiatives, ...no election of the President by the people, not even the opportunity to express an opinion on the constitution itself." 127} And here the voter cannot but fail to see the sturdy columns on which democracy stands!

As I have already shown with the term "Rechtsstaat," the continuous repetition of certain terms appears to me to be associated with a certain intention, namely to obscure and confuse them. This is particularly demonstrated in the word "sovereignty." "The constitution says nothing about regaining sovereignty, no vigorous claim for it, but rather plenty about renunciation of sovereignty. The republic can legally transfer sovereignty upon international bodies. It can participate in a system of collective security to keep the peace and thereby accept a limitation of its rights of sovereignty in order to assist in and maintain peaceful and above all permanent order in Europe (Art. 24). According to Article 25, the general international laws have priority over all other laws." 128}

A naive citizen like myself may ask here: Where do peoples' rights come from? This corresponds to excerpt six of "The Protocols of Zion" which reads: "all of the legal norms to settle relations among the subjects of international law belonging to the international legal community (especially all sovereign states and international organizations). ...According to the subject matter of the settlement, one distinguishes between international law during times of war and peace. The safeguarding of international laws is incumbent upon the UN and international arbitral jurisdiction. (Duden-Lexikon, vol.3, p.2365 - Bibliographisches Institut, Mannheim-Wein-Zürich 1969)" The fact that international law is practised by the UN is bad news for Germany: "Carlo Schmid concludes: 'Our constitution fails to stabilize its sovereignty as an 'unshakable pillar of stability', on the contrary it facilitates the surrender of these sovereign rights to international bodies more than any other constitution in the world'." 129}

These words make it clear that the invisible government had its finger in the pie, and that the constitution of the FRG in this respect is the worst in the world. It is high time these conditions are eliminated from the constitution before a new disaster is brought upon Germany by traitors.

8. September 1951: "In San Francisco, the 48 Allies of the Second World War (excluding the USSR) drew up a peace treaty with Japan."130} Germany waits to this day (1990) for its peace treaty. Proof of the fact that the Allies consciously want to reinforce the animosity towards Germany, and do not wish to grant either any equal rights or full sovereignty among the nations of the world.

1951/1952: "The Great Plan of the Anonymous" (translation of the German title) by Douglas Reed (Correspondent for the "Times" in Berlin from 1928-1935) is published. It is a proven fact that one must really search for forbidden or boycotted books if one wants to track down the truth. Reed writes in his forward: "This book is the seventh in my series of political books. The first, *Insanity Fair*, was banned by Himmler as soon as it appeared. After the Second World War this book found its way to Germany, and I received letters from German correspondents asking me to arrange for a German translation. At that time a committee or sub-committee of the occupying forces chose which books were to appear in Germany and this body decided against the publication of my book *Insanity Fair*. So I was banned in Germany, firstly by the Germans and then by my own countrymen. ...An all-



falsifying dishonesty is the mark of our century especially in the last ten years. Treachery as a vocation can now be considered the disease of the twentieth century. ...I was of the opinion that Hitler intended to destroy Germany; that was the only plausible explanation for what he did. ...Germany had already annexed Austria, Italy, Albania and Czechoslovakia before the state of war in 1939 turned into actual armed conflict. And by the time the armed conflict became a disguised war in 1945, Communist Russia had annexed de facto Poland, Lithuania, Latvia, Bulgaria, Yugoslavia, Albania, Hungary, Romania, parts of Finland and of Czechoslovakia and through its armies controlled the rest of the latter and half of Germany. As the cease-fire order was given, the plan for the destruction of Europe and Christianity with British and American assistance was much closer to being realized and the fate of the rest of Europe was firmly embedded in continuing animosity. The British and American forces halted on a line running from the Adriatic Sea via Berlin to the Baltic Sea during the Second World War; something which was prearranged to divide Germany nicely into two sections (and according to the plan of 1890 -ed). ...At a UN conference in New York, the US delegate for atomic issues, American Jew Bernard Baruch, one of President Roosevelt's advisors, made the proposal to appoint a commission with the name 'Atomic Development Authority', abbreviated, the A.D.A. The aims of this commission were:

1) To create a world monopoly of atomic bombs, 2) a global supervisory power to prevent production of atomic bombs by any other powers, and 3) the authority to show their teeth (read atomic bomb) in the form of immediate, swift and effective punishment of anyone violating international agreements.

This was the incredibly audacious, open plan for a world dictatorship which was to rule this planet with atomic terror. We are approaching a global terrorist state. The plot is to wear down people by using their fears of a war until they submit to a dictatorship. No one sees until it is too late that a dictatorship is more ruinous than any war and that a world dictatorship is the most disastrous of all. The atom bomb is being used in our time to promote this plan for a world dictatorship. The road to world dictatorship follows 'sacrificing national sovereignty'." 131}

Reed's sentences about the Americans' atomic bombs policies have unfortunately proven to be true over the years, as my comments about various atomic battle books of the 1980's and about the "Nuclear Non-Proliferation Treaty" will show. Although one had to make a small detour, the result is practically the same as the above-mentioned ADA-program. He writes the following about The Protocols: "There are numerous intriguing documents and the exceptional energy used to suppress them seems to me proof of their importance, as well as of the organized conspiracy. One of these is known under the name of 'The Protocols of Zion.' This document is banned under pain of death in communist countries and is opposed in many other countries, not by refuting its thesis but by bluntly claiming it to be some kind of anti-Semitic document. ...The Protocols are at any rate not Zionist, but all the same, authentic documentation of a conspiracy. ...The answer to science is science. If this plan has flourished then only because people are ignorant of it. ...Visible agents of this conspiracy are world-communists in the East; and in the West, the world-statesmen (with their two 'allies', the atom bomb and the buried gold. Will they one day battle it out in the interests of the plan, as was the case with National Socialism and Communism? Weishaupt's doctrines run like a central thread throughout the propaganda for a 'world state,' a 'world government' which is continuously being hammered into us." 132}

10.3.1952: Regarding the Bonn Convention: For many Germans, former Chancellor Konrad Adenauer, a Catholic loyal to the Vatican, is one of Germany's greatest politicians. Wolf Schenke impressively explains this in his book *Siegerwille und Unterwerfung* (The Victor's Will and Subjugation). Due to technical reasons, I must confine myself to the main

points. The test for Adenauer was the Soviet Union's suggestion of March 10, 1952. W. Schenke writes: "On March 10, 1952, what I had been waiting so longingly for for so many months finally happened. In Moscow, Gromyko, acting as foreign minister, sent a note and a memorandum to the ambassadors of the three western powers. These contained proposals for a new conference about Germany. ...The note reminded them that since the end of the war seven years before, no peace treaty had been made with Germany. 'In order to bring an end to this abnormal situation,' the Soviet government suggested, 'the question of a peace treaty with Germany should be considered, so that a draft for the treaty can be agreed upon and then discussed at an international conference called for this purpose and attended by all countries interested.' ...The draft for 'Basis for a Peace Treaty with Germany' represented something completely new in the relations between conquered Germany and the four victors, who were at that time also occupying forces. No one in the governmental ranks had taken concrete steps in the direction of peace. In addition, it was intended that all occupying forces would withdraw within a year after signing the treaty." 133}

Here is the proof that the division of Germany was caused especially by the Western Allies.

"The Soviet note of March 10, was the test for how seriously the Germans in the FRG took the call for re-unification contained in the preamble of their constitution. A chance for this was also offered in the note on conditions, which had not been offered by any of the quarreling victors since May 8, 1945: complete sovereignty, withdrawal of occupying troops within one year, a peace treaty, which after negotiations was to lead to a government for the whole of Germany. But what we had were two Germanys without sovereignty, occupied by foreign forces, which would stay in West Germany indefinitely according to the results of the negotiations. This unlimited period also applied to the withholding of sovereignty, and auxiliary troops were placed under foreign command in a military pact hostile to those in power in the other half of Germany. ...But, typically, only one man made the decisions in the German government on matters of real importance: Konrad Adenauer." 134}

The reader can see in the following sentences how the so-called democratic opinion forming happened around Adenauer: "The western powers avoided the Soviet proposal of a conference of the Four by evading the subject, and only rejecting certain points in the Soviet note and thus the draft for the peace treaty therein. ...We had heard from Bonn that Doctor Adenauer had done his best to strengthen the western allies reluctance to take part in the treaty. The German press hardly made any mention of his influence in this respect, and Adenauer, of course, saw to it that this went unnoticed. His activities remained for the most part secret in these decisive weeks." 135}

What kind of secret negotiations, and with whom, did Adenauer have then to prepare the second German surrender? With which confessor or brotherhood did he deal with? To which order were they members: the Jesuits, the Opus-Dei, Skull & Bones, the Freemasons, or the 99-Order?

Wolf Schenke has quoted Walter Lippmann of the "New York Herald Tribune" for us: "1. The influence of the USA in West Germany is based on the Adenauer-government. 2. The Adenauer-government is based on the Catholic and conservative voters of the Rhineland and Bavaria. 3. These voters are a minority in a unified Germany where there is a Protestant and socialist majority. 4. That is why general elections in the whole of Germany will undermine the very foundations of American influence in Germany." 136}

That's clear enough! The supra-national secret government again helps itself to the Vatican's assistance, which had at least once previously worked excellently to establish the Nazis into power. D.A. Yallop wrote about certain interrelations between the Italian lodge P2 and the Vatican: "The P2 sees to a lot, also in the Vatican. ...Among the readers of the O.P.

(Osservatore Politico) which include top politicians, journalists, political agencies and others who place importance on being informed on vital matters early enough is Albino Luciani. He happened to notice an article in early September, 1978, titled, "The Great Vatican Lodge." It contained a list of 121 names of people who, it was stated, were members of a Freemason Lodge. Among the 121 some laymen were to be found, but it mainly consisted of cardinals, bishops, and other high ranking prelates (p.245, 246 - David A. Yallop: *Im Namen Gottes?* (In The Name of God), Droemersch Verlagsgesellschaft Th. Knaur Nachf., München 1988)."

To make a long story short, the Soviet Union's fair offer was turned down, while at the same time the western powers made up for lost time and forced the German traitors to a more or less unconditional political surrender. For, in 1945, only the German armed forces surrendered. Wolf Schenke relates his impressions at that time:

"On May 26, 1952, Konrad Adenauer, Dean Acheson, Anthony Eden and Robert Schuman signed the 'Treaty Between the Federal Republic of Germany and the Three Powers,' as it is officially called and in Germany known as the 'Bonn Convention' (the Germany Treaty). When I finally read the complete text, I saw once again my friend Gotthart's often spoken words of warning confirmed: everything was going to turn out even worse than anyone had expected in his darkest fears. ...Article One of the Bonn Convention states: 'The Federal Republic of Germany has complete authority over its internal and external affairs subject to the conditions laid down in the Treaty,' which is a total mockery, since one of these conditions denies Germany any right of self-determination. This is shown very clearly in Article Two, which deals with the fundamental issue, which, when unsolved, renders the idea of German sovereignty and German equality impossible.

Article Two reads (Reservation of Rights): 'With regard to the international situation, the Three Powers retain all rights and responsibilities exercised or held by them prior to this time concerning Berlin and Germany as a whole, including the reunification of Germany and the settlement of the peace treaty.'

Thereby the right to act at one's own discretion in the matter of Germany's reunification is relinquished to the three western occupying powers. ...Such a crass and patronizing action is better known in colonies or protectorates." 137}

Article Seven is of special significance in explaining Germany's current political position: "(Political Aims of the Contracting States) (1) The undersigned countries agree that an essential aim of their mutual policies in making a peace treaty between Germany and its former enemies is for the whole of Germany and will form the basis of a permanent peace. Furthermore, they agree that the final demarcation of Germany's borders must be delayed until this settlement is reached."

The Morgenthau-plan began to unfold to its full effect. The decisive step in the formation of two separate German nations was carried out when this treaty was signed. It again exposed the peace talks of the western allies as lies, because it was precisely by means of this contract that Germany would be held in a state of dependence for an indefinite period of time. Enmity towards Germany would thus be maintained. The re-naming of the allied occupying troops to defence troops is nothing more than a deceitful manoeuvre to keep the German people in the dark.

September, 1955 - Germany and the Soviet Union: Chancellor Adenauer visited Moscow from September 8-14, 1955. In his 'Memoires' (p.528 of the original) he says: 'Khrushchev brought up the question of Red China again. 'Just imagine it, Red China has a population of 600 million, increasing by 12 million people every year. And all of them living on a handful of rice. What are we to do?' he said clapping his hands together. 'What are we to do?' And I thought, My good friend, one day you will be very content when you don't have to maintain any more troops in the west! Khrushchev remarked rather unexpectedly: 'We can solve this

problem! But it will be difficult. Please help us. Help us to cope with the Red China problem.' And then he added cautiously, 'And with the Americans. ...' Khrushchev asked for help three times during my visit to Moscow. But I didn't comply with his wishes. It would have been disloyal to Europe and America, and to have helped the Russians without any stable relations with the rest of the world at that time would have been like putting one's head into the lion's mouth. I was certain of that." 138}

A politician, who, by signing the Bonn Convention, prolonged the state of war in Europe, speaks of disloyalty to Europe! He had already forgotten after only ten years that it had been England and the USA who had lain Germany in ruins – and not Russia! He offends the only one of the four allies who was willing to sign a peace treaty with Germany. He remains loyal to a political America that has been working uninterruptedly towards the downfall of Germany since the First World War, if not earlier. For this unique loyalty to America, this 'devout' Christian could accept the fact that some 17-18 million Germans were imprisoned in a huge atheistic concentration camp for decades with half a dozen Christian European nations. At last he could tear out the heart of the hated German Protestantism from the German people and sacrifice it to atheistic-materialistic barbarism. A greater treason is hardly thinkable and, in this case, where the true revenge of the lion is, is something the reader will be able to recognize in the course of this book.

1964: Dietrich Bronder's courageous book *Before Hitler Came* is published. He deserves special merit as he devotes an entire chapter to the "Occult Roots" of National Socialism, from which, unfortunately, I can only quote a small part. The occult background of the Nazi movement appeared, at any rate, to be so important to the Allies that they put any literature which had anything to do with it under lock and key and have kept it there to this day. To quote Bronder: "Two secret societies, in which National Socialist philosophy was already prevalent especially in terms of racialist principles, played the role of Godfathers at the birth of the NSDAP (National-Sozialistische Deutsche Arbeiter Partei). Nevertheless, Adolf Hitler and his supporters, who either belonged to or were closely associated with these two groups which were presided over by von List and von Liebenfels, made no mention of this - perhaps because they were ashamed of these occult connections and did not want to incriminate themselves or make themselves seem ridiculous. ...According to Baron von Sebottendorf, he was to be allotted the southern German province of Bavaria at this secret meeting of 1917. He moved to Munich and founded the Thule Order, a 'Völkische' secret lodge. Within the lodge there was a magic circle acting as an esoteric core which practised secret sciences, especially astrology. But in order to maximize its influence on politics, interest in magic and the occult was ostensibly suppressed and the 'Thule Society,' an 'exoteric circle,' was established. ...All the same, we can list here with certainty the members of the Thule Order:

1. Grand-Master of the Order Baron Rudolf von Sebottendorf.
2. Master of the Order Guido von List.
3. Master of the Order Jörg Lanz von Liebenfeld from the OTO (Oriental Temple Order), to which Aleister Crowley was connected too.
4. Adolf Hitler, Führer and Reichs Chancellor, Supreme Commander of the SS.
5. Rudolf Hess, the Führer's Deputy, SS Commander.
6. Hermann Göring, Reichs Marshall and SS Commander.
7. Agronomist Heinrich Himmler, SS Reichsführer and Reichs Minister.
8. Engineer Alfred Rosenberg, Reichs Minister and NS Reichs Commander.
9. Dr. hon. Hans Frank, NS Reichs Commander, General Governor in Poland.
10. Julius Streicher, Gauleiter of Franconia and SA Commander.
11. Professor Dr. Karl Haushofer, retired General Major and President.
12. Professor Dr. Gottfried Feder, retired State Secretary.
13. Dietrich Eckart, journalist, writer and Hitler's close friend.
14. Professor Dr. Bernhard Stempfle, Hitler's confessor and close friend.
15. Professor Dr. Theo Morell, Hitler's private doctor.

– Most of these Thule men were Catholics; seven of them of Jewish origin. ...In 1928, the Thule Society apparently made

contact with the secret society of Tibetan monks via the strong Tibetan colony in Berlin which Haushofer was in constant contact with. This contact was never broken, even throughout the entire Second World War. The connections to Buddhism can be attributed even more to yet another friend of Hitler's: the Jew Moses Pinkeles alias Ignaz Trebitsch-Lincoln, a pathological upstart, whom Rudolf Hess, star-gazer and occultist, introduced to the Führer." 139}

Regarding the Thule Order's esoteric core I would like to mention that magic as a science, of course, is of prime importance in "magic" circles, whereas astrology plays only a subordinate role. The reader can find extensive explanations in the works of Franz Bardon about the scientific applications of magic. I have already written a fair amount about Trebitsch-Lincoln in the chapter "Power-Politics..." Even if this man didn't often play a main role, he was nevertheless an important middleman between various groups, especially, if, as rumour has it, he was acting as an agent for the arms dealer Basil Zaharoff. This will be dealt with under the heading 1970.

Bröndel couldn't get used to the idea of The Protocols being applied practically for political purposes, although he did come to the following conclusions: "The origins and intentions of 'The Protocols of Zion' will never be explained with complete certainty. But there is doubt that the forger(s) were very ingenious, for they were able to 'prophesize' in every detail exactly what has transpired over the last fifty years. The methods which have brought disaster on the world in the last four decades were committed to paper there even before one could believe in their usage: Destruction and depopulation and deportation and death..." 140}

1965: An excellent contribution to the politics of American 're-education' appears, *Charakterwäsche* ("Brain Washing") by Caspar von Schrenck-Notzing. A supplement to my theme is written there: "One military goal, which didn't need to be discussed further, was to cripple Germany militarily by complete disarmament. Roosevelt and Molotov had already agreed on this on January 1, 1942. Through Roosevelt's disarmament program, which he had planned for all nations bar the Big Four, Germany's fate, a fate it shared with all the minor powers, was sealed - the destruction of its political existence." 141} The destruction of the Central European nations' political sovereignty is based especially on treaties like the Bonn Conference, the NATO treaties and the Nuclear Non-proliferation Treaty. "The Morgenthau Plan was not the work of an outsider, but rather a highly developed blueprint for Germany in accordance with New-Deal-Liberalism." 142}

As recorded in The Protocols and which took effect with surprising persistence: "In his work *Zur Geschichte der neuesten Zeit* ('A History of most recent Age' - editor), the authoritative East German statesman and historian Walter Ulbricht deals with the question of how it came to pass that the basic principles of the Potsdam Agreement and the German Communist Party's program of action happen to agree. His research came to the following conclusions: 'This similarity was simply due to the fact that the Stalinist conception of postwar development in Germany was based on a scientific, Marxist analysis and a deep understanding of what, historically speaking, had been necessary in Germany. ...By now the Americans had prepared and proposed all the conditions of excerpt III of The Potsdam Agreement. ...One can only conclude that the American authors based the individual terms of the agreement on Marxist analyses or, like Stalin, arrived at the same conclusions by some other route. The uniform line leading from the Morgenthau Plan, via the Directive to Commander-in-Chief of United States Forces of Occupation Regarding the Military Government of Germany; April 1945 (JCS 1067) to the Potsdam Agreement is based on the following argumentation...'." 143} For technical reasons I am not able to give more details of this interesting argumentation here. The only things missing are the corresponding parts of specific plans of occult secret societies

associated with The Protocols already dealt with earlier in this work. This would thus complete the picture.

James Warburg also had special ideas in regards to Germany: "Plans, such as James Warburg's, were there for the first phase (treatment of Germans after the war. the editor), and aimed to restore 'fluidity'; the allied troops would form a ring around Germany, start an artificial inflation and wait until all hell broke loose. The Morgenthau school's central thesis that the allies would take no responsibility for the German economy becomes comprehensible through this fluidity doctrine." 144}

A few lines on the distribution of press permits by the Allies: "Not only was political past and affiliation to certain groups important. Above all, current political views were taken into account when issuing press permits. One's loyal cooperation with the 'powers of democracy,' especially the Social Democrats and the Communists, was a categorical stipulation for obtaining a permit. ...There was a good deal of nepotism in the issuing of permits and these applicants were officially almost entirely above suspicion. If they were nevertheless placed in black into white categories, not only their shortcomings subsequently discovered were important, but also the attitude: 'Anti-Nazis are Germans, too.' That meant that although not politically encumbered, they could be psychologically burdened simply by having a German character." 145}

There were a few novel proposals to ensure that the Germans would be educated to be total political ignoramuses. "One nice example of this is the new subject taught at all German universities 'Political Science.' This subject has two fathers: Social Democratic government of Hesse, and the American military government. ...For starters, all available lecturers' chairs were occupied by former American emigrants, who had neither given up their American citizenship nor their professorial positions in America upon returning to Germany. ..."Political Science" as a subject, has produced nothing in the history of political ideas ... which deserves to be recorded." 146} In addition, it is interesting that one of the means used in German re-education also takes the bastardization of the German language via the influx of English words, which can be seen everywhere. It is evident that the Anglo-American re-educators know the value of the German language better than the Germans themselves!

1968: The astrologer Wilhelm Th. H. Wulff publishes his book *The Zodiac and the Swastika*. This is one of the few books in which a person dealing with the occult activities of the National Socialists reveals a fair bit of knowledge. He writes: "Like nearly all my professional colleagues, I too was severely persecuted from 1933-45. ...One of the strangest features of the NS regime was that while it persecuted astrologers and murdered some of them in concentration camps, it saw no harm in employing them for its own purposes at the same time. ...I was asked whether I knew certain people, whether I had cast mundane horoscopes (horoscopes of nations, groups or movements rather than of individuals) and to what extent I was versed in the occult sciences. ...But, in fact, those very people who had forbidden me to follow my calling were to overwhelm me with commissions from the top SS leaders just a few months later. ...After the outbreak of war in 1939, research institutes had been set up for the army, the navy, and the Luftwaffe to test any suggestions or new inventions sent in by members of the public which might conceivably contribute to the war effort. In Berlin I learned, to my utter amazement, that the NS leaders proposed to use these "research centers" to harness, not only natural, but also supernatural, forces. All intellectual, natural and super natural sources of power – from modern technology to medieval black magic, and from the teachings of Pythagoras to the Faustian pentagram incantation – were to be exploited in the interests of the final victory. ...This officer commanded a very strange company which included spiritualist mediums and sensitives, pendulum practitioners (dowsers who used a

pendulum instead of a dowsing rod), students of Tattwa (an Indian oscillation theory (the term Tattwa is mainly concerned with the five elements – fire, air, water, earth, Akasha. the author.) astrologers and astronomers, ballistics experts, and mathematicians. ...At this point I was once again summoned to the research institute. As a student of Vedanta and Buddhist Yoga I was told to submit proposals for the military training program which would enable the army to instill into German soldiers the Zen-Buddhist beliefs which inspire the Japanese. ...The idea for this "research center" was not of Nazi origin. It went back to the plans conceived by my friend Walter Lohmann in the 1920's when he was working in the Naval Office. It was learned after the war that other belligerent Nations had set up similar institutes. Although no details have ever been published, it seems certain that England, the United States, Japan and possibly the Soviet Union had centers of this kind. ..."We base our attitude," Himmler replied, "on the fact that astrology, as a universalist doctrine, is diametrically opposed to our own philosophical view of the world. ...A doctrine which is meant to apply in equal measures to Negroes, Indians, Chinese, and Aryans is in crass opposition to our conception of the racial soul." ...Himmler ... went on to refer briefly to Hitler's horoscope. In my observations on Hitler's horoscope I had given an unvarnished account of his military ventures and had described his illness, the dangers attendant on his career, and his mysterious death. "Hitler will not be assassinated." 148}

This supplemental information from Wulff plays an important part in understanding the mysterious goings-on taking place behind the National Socialist facade, closely safe-guarded from the prying eyes of the misled public.

\*

1. July 1968: "Nuclear Non-proliferation Treaty." At last, what Douglas Reed had talked about back in 1951 had been achieved, a variation on the ADA (Atomic Development Authority), the instrument for complete moral and military incapacitation of the so-called "non-nuclear nations" had arrived. Although the agreement deserves comprehensive analysis, I will have to suffice with a few excerpts: "The countries signing this treaty, referred to hereinafter as the 'contracting parties,' – in consideration of the decimation which an nuclear war would bring on humanity, and in view of the necessity resulting thereof to make every effort to avert the threat of such a war and to take measures to guarantee the security of the nations, – given to the understanding that the proliferation of atomic weapons would seriously increase the threat of nuclear war, – in accordance with the resolutions of the General Assembly of the United Nations, in which the conclusion of an agreement for the aversion of further proliferation of nuclear weapons is required, – with the intent, at the earliest possible date, of bringing about the end of the nuclear arms race and to implement effective measures aimed at nuclear disarmament, – with the urgent recommendation of a cooperation of all countries to achieve these goals, are agreed to the following:

Article 1: (Non-transfer of nuclear weapons). Every nuclear state which is a contracting party undertakes not to transfer nuclear weapons and other nuclear warheads or the power of disposition to anyone directly or indirectly, and to neither support nor encourage nor cause a non-nuclear country to manufacture or otherwise obtain nuclear weapons or nuclear warheads or to acquire the power of disposition thereof.

Article 2 (Non-acceptance of nuclear weapons by non-nuclear countries). Every non-nuclear country of the contracting parties undertakes not to accept nuclear weapons and other nuclear warheads or the power of disposition thereof from anyone directly or indirectly, nor to manufacture or otherwise obtain nuclear weapons or other nuclear warheads or to seek or accept support in the manufacture of nuclear weapons or other nuclear warheads.

Article 3 (Security measures for non-nuclear countries). (1) Every non-nuclear country of the contracting parties undertakes to agree to the security measures as set down in an

agreement to be negotiated according to the directives of the International Atomic Energy Organization's charter and security systems, whereby these security measures serve exclusively to scrutinize the performance of its duties as dictated in this agreement, so that nuclear energy being used for peaceful purposes can not be diverted for the use of nuclear weapons or other nuclear warheads. ...

Article 6 (Ending of the nuclear arms race) Every contracting party undertakes in good faith to lead negotiations on effective measures for ending the nuclear arms race in the near future and for nuclear disarmament as well as on an agreement for general and complete disarmament under stricter and more effective international control.

Article 7 (Regional agreements pertaining to the freedom to keep one's own country free from nuclear weapons) This agreement does not encroach upon the right of a group of countries to make regional agreements in order to guarantee that their sovereign areas are completely free of nuclear weapons.

Article 9 (Ratification. Consummation and Registration of the agreement). (2) This agreement requires the ratification by the undersigned parties. The instruments of ratification and accession are to be lodged with the governments of the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Northern Ireland as well as the United States of America; these countries are herewith declared the depositary governments. "

Only a politician of unsound mind or one consciously selling his nation into slavery would sign such an agreement on behalf of a non-nuclear party because the entire agreement simply means discrimination and suppression for the non-nuclear nations. To put it in a nutshell: What minimum requirements should have been included in the treaty for the nuclear states?

1. The requirement, after July 1, 1968, not to build any further nuclear weapons of any kind under the control of the non-nuclear nations.

2. The requirement to disarm at least ten percent of their nuclear weapons annually, under the control of the non-nuclear nations.

3. The requirement to store and station their nuclear weapons of every kind exclusively in their own territory, under the control of the non-nuclear nations.

\*

The affinity between this treaty and certain official announcements made by the UN indicates that the invisible government behind The Protocols has its hand in the matter. Failure to pay attention to the three above-mentioned commitments has led to a shocking state of affairs on Earth, especially in Germany. A couple of books about nuclear warfare will be mentioned in this respect.

In addition, there is another snag to the 'Non-proliferation Treaty' and that is it only applies to three of the five official nuclear powers; China and France refused to comply.

1970: George Thayer publishes his book, *War Business*. With regard to excerpt five of The Protocols, I would like to cite a couple of sentences about the international arms business to strengthen my argumentation. It is quite interesting how the true power-brokers behind the façades of world history never really become known to the public. Which school or history book has ever comprehensively reported on Sir Basil Zaharoff? Thayer writes: "Zaharoff was the most powerful private arms merchant the nineteenth and twentieth centuries has seen. ...Between the time he first began selling weapons in the 1870's as a young man until his death in 1936, Zaharoff amassed an immense fortune in the arms trade and was reportedly the wealthiest man in Europe of his time. ...He not only spoke eight languages fluently, but was a Greek with a Russian surname who ended up becoming a French citizen and an English knight. He was also a brilliant but cold, cruel, secretive and sinister figure who had the power



— which he never hesitated to use – to bring down governments, to promote arms races, to make or break kings and statesmen, to start wars. He was a friend and confidant of Lloyd George, of Clemenceau, of Greek Prime Minister Eleutherios Venizelos, of Sir Hiram Maxim, of Sir Charles Craven of Vickers, and in later years of the Spanish millionaire Juan March, the Krupps and Hitler." 149}

The most important questions about Zaharoff's background have not yet been answered: Which priests were behind him, which orders, lodges or societies was he a member of? For without the approval of the unseen government or lodge, no one achieves such a position: "At the height of his powers Zaharoff held about 300 corporate directorships and had large financial interests in arms firms, banks, railroads, hotels, oil and mining concessions and assorted factories and shipyards. By the time of his death he had accumulated 298 decorations from 31 countries. But in spite of his wealth and honours, Zaharoff was so much the personification of human evil in the eyes of so many people that he acquired the sobriquet of 'Merchant of death'." 150}

A few words especially relevant to the contents of The Protocols: "Since 1945 non-communist countries have extended a total of \$58 billion in military aid to other countries either in form of grants or direct sales. Of this, the United States has given away or sold nearly \$50 billion in military equipment and services, the United Kingdom has provided an estimated \$5 billion, and France approximately \$3 billion. ...Consider the ironies of the arms trade today: the United States, perhaps the world's most vocal proponent of disarmament, is also the world's largest seller of arms; emerging nations, needing all the financial resources they can for capital improvements, spend their money on armaments for show; the West German government, overloaded with arms it does not need, is urged to buy more by the United States; ...Sweden and Switzerland, both neutral nations with long histories of peace, are two of the world's most aggressive arms exporters. ...Another cause for arms production is the enormous thirst for armaments in the Third World. In the short span of 24 years, the number of sovereign nations has increased from 55 to 130. Only 13 of the 130 manufacture armaments in any variety or quantity. ...Thus there are 117 nations – most of them poor, unstable and unarmed – that rely on outsiders to provide them with virtually all their military requirements." 151}

The following is evidence that organizations such as the UN are gangs of hypocrites and liars, squandering the tax-payers' money and using it to cheat them: "This need for weapons is so urgent that it overrides all other considerations. Dean Rusk, then the Secretary of State, put it best in a television interview on January 3, 1965. Said he: 'I recall that at the UN General Assembly at a time when they were voting unanimously for disarmament, 70 members were at that moment asking us (the US) for military assistance.' ...In all, 80 countries have received a total of approximately \$50 billion in American military aid since the end of the Second World War. ...The UN library carries no literature on conventional arms traffic, its statistical section makes no effort to compile data on arms, and the disarmament section maintains a library that, were it open to public scrutiny, would subject the entire organization to considerable derision." 152}

In reference to the US Ministry of Defence, we read: "With a yearly budget currently in the neighbourhood of \$72 billion dollars (roughly 40% of the entire federal budget) it dwarfs all other governmental departments. ...The Defence Department is so large that it is almost impervious to outside influences. There are so many layers of leadership and bureaucracy in a place as big as the Pentagon that even a Secretary of Defence as astute as McNamara could be tuned in to only so many of them. ...But with 27,000 employees in the Pentagon itself, another 3.5 million men and women in uniform, plus all the ancillary groups (industries and private research companies, for example) that feed off the department, the operation becomes

virtually impossible to control and can often veer off onto a course that no one intended to take. It is so vast that it has a motion and life of its own." 153}

It is hard to imagine that this state within a state does things which are not planned. The big question is actually: which circles, aided by the Ministry of Defence, are making their plans come true without the government's knowledge? Thayer writes about the interrelation between credit economy and the arms sales: "In Fiscal Year 1966-77, between 25 and 36 percent of Exim-bank's (export-Import Bank of Washington, DC) loans went for arms. ...Approximately 75% of all loans went to the five countries in the Near East, one of the most explosive areas in the world today. ...Taken at its face value, the policy implies that the US is more interested in dollars than it is in the control of arms or the maintenance of peace. It implies that what weapons are sold and how they might be used are of secondary importance. ...Ninety-five percent of all the post World War II conflicts have been fought in the underdeveloped areas of the world, and all have been fought with imported weapons." 154}

The following lines relating to the invisible government are of interest. "Potentially the most serious danger in the arms trade lies in the fact that it is concentrated in the hands of very few government officials. ...But what has happened? The trade in effect has been nationalized. The trade is in the hands of sober and, generally speaking, intelligent, and well-meaning government officials. ...But the shift from the private to the public sector in the past quarter century has not improved matters. In fact, it has made matters worse for obvious reasons. By and large the very few government officials who control the trade in western nations are subject to no specific recall. They are not elected to their posts. They control budgets that would stagger the imagination of a Zaharoff, and they operate in bureaucracies that are so large, so Byzantine, so powerful that effectively they are beyond the control of the elected representatives. However disruptive a Zaharoff in the past, he was in the last analysis subject to review by law: he could be subpoenaed, his records could be scrutinized, and he could be prosecuted. Today's bureaucrats are immune to this type of treatment. ...The effective control and direction of the entire world's arms trade lies in the hands of perhaps 200 people (not to be confused with the hundreds of thousands who implement the policies). They are for all practical purposes beyond anyone's control. ...Ex-ambassador Dungan, speaking in this instance of the United States alone, put the point best when he said: "The basic thing that bothers me is that we have in our government these days a large group of people who, by profession and by oath of office, are committed to this particular line: to solving problems by the use of arms. That's the really gut issue!" Most alarming perhaps is that the arms trade today is justified not simply in terms of military security alone but in terms of other national considerations. Selling arms, one is told, helps to balance the budget, reduces trade deficits, ensures full employment, raises income, creates friends, strengthens allies. ...The trade is such a dominant factor today that in most countries the maintenance of a healthy economic, fiscal and social climate is dependent upon its continuance." 155}

My commentary to all this: Christian racketeering! Apart from this, the facts mentioned above show clearly enough that all this talk about disarmament by politicians, including the press reports, is just another attempt to pull the wool over people's eyes. In order to assess these facts, one must look at the UN's statements of the last twenty years which say that the debt and hunger problems of the Third World must be solved to enable peaceful co-existence on Earth. The result of all these statements is that the debts and the hunger problems of the poor countries have increased with each passing year. The number of countries whose inhabitants are forced to live under the so-called internationally set subsistence level has actually grown from year to year! One must conclude that with increasing talk of disarmament, the actual threat of war is growing; something which world history will soon prove.

1972: The third edition of the book, *Der Barbarei entgegen* (Advance to Barbarianism. the editor) by F.J.P. Veale appears. This book deserves some special praise as it is one of the few which deals with ethnic points of view in relation to the events of the Second World War. He is especially interested in the difference between civilized and barbaric warfare. Veale arrives at some notable conclusions: "According to the views of Christian Europe in medieval times — massacres on an unlimited scale were quite acceptable, even meritorious, as long as they were concerned with religious matters ...Furthermore, massacres on a lower level were excusable if they were committed by an excitable noble who was temporarily not in control of himself. ...In other words, religious zeal justified everything, including every form of despotic cruelty, which if the truth be told, was seldom the case with the Mongols."156} He adds about the First World War: "The war offered British industrialists the opportunity to eliminate dangerous business rivals for at least several years. Nowhere, however, was the enthusiasm so unrestrained as by the clergy of the Church of England."157} Something which doesn't come as much of a surprise because the clergy didn't need to put their health at risk in the battlefields.

He cites former State Secretary of British Ministry of Defense, M.J.M. Spaight's book, *Bombing Vindicated* to describe how England began bombing. "As we were not fully aware of the psychological effects arising from the propaganda which twisted the fact that it was us who started the strategic bombardment offensive, we were reticent about making our great decision of May 11, 1940 public as would have been fitting. That was certainly a mistake. It was a tremendous decision, just as heroic and selfless as the Russian scorched earth policy."158}

Veale found the beginning of the technical mass murders less grand and heroic. "This raid on the night of May 11, 1940, although in itself of little importance represented an epoch making event, as the first deliberate infringement on the basic creed of warfare, which means aggression is only shown to the fighting troops of the opponent. ...The fundamental difference between civilized and barbaric warfare is that in the former that part of the population which is not armed is also excluded from the hostilities." 159}

It is interesting to see how fast the transformation of the civilized into the barbarian takes place. At the beginning of this century Rudolf Steiner had prophesied that such things would happen by the middle of the century as a result of materialism and atheism. Veale notes: "Before May, 1940, every civilized person considered it unimaginable that defenceless civilians could be killed or crippled just because their leaders had decided to war against each other. Today, however, after twenty years painful experience it is regarded as a completely natural and unavoidable development that as soon as war has been declared, two nations may commence hostilities with air raids with 'conventional' or nuclear weapons on the enemy's civilian population. ...The fact that learned and experienced lawyers could throw overboard the basic principle which has formed the pillars of the legal system used by all civilized countries for milleniums is perhaps the most astounding phenomenon of our century." 160}

It would be easy to put the entire blame on Churchill for the beginning of the bombing because as government representative, the final responsibility rested on his shoulders. Veale, however, doesn't take the easy way out but goes further by consulting *Science and Government* by Sir Charles Snow. It deals with the difference of opinion between two leading British scientists, Dr. Henry Tizard and Professor Frederick Lindemann, about the actual effects of bombing cities and the civilian population. Veale writes: "According to and considering the fact that Churchill had relied on Lindemann's judgement in this matter (regarding the airforce), Snow leaves the reader to come to the conclusion that the 'excellent decision', as Spaight terms it, of May, 1940, was based on Lindemann's advice to Churchill." 161} Lindemann, later Lord Cherwell and Cabinet Member, energetically denied the idea of

terror by bombing the German working population. The question whether he was working for the 'invisible government' can only be answered when his associations with churches and orders are clarified.

The author also deals with the term "collective guilt" with which certain groups still 'blackmail' the German people today. He says: "The great disadvantage of this legal term 'collective guilt' is it cannot be confined to one single example. If it is accepted, then it can be claimed that the American people silently gave their approval to the infamous Morgenthau Plan, just as they did to the dropping of the first atomic bomb on Japan and the mass deportation of the citizens of the three Baltic states and the Eastern German provinces. Sir Charles Snow's little book is therefore so important because it brings to public notice a case to which the term 'collective guilt' doubtlessly fits. As the 'strategic air raids' began in May, 1940, only the most dim-witted Englishman could really have believed that this was retaliation for the supposed attack of a single German plane on a wood near Canterbury! After Spaight's book appeared in 1944, there couldn't have been the slightest doubt that these were actually indiscriminate air raids on a large scale. It is also evident that the public agreed to this indiscriminate bombing because nothing was done about it after it had become obvious that the attacks were not pursuing military purposes. The raids continued right up to the last days of fighting and this not with a stiff upper lip but raucous approval from the British public." 162} Unfortunately Veale doesn't actually say much about what the guardian of ethics and morals, the Church of England, had to say about the air raids.

I would like to raise a few points, from the occult view, on the idea of 'collective guilt,' in order to give the term more credence. The term is made up of the two words 'collective' and 'guilt.' The word collective means the same as group, and the word guilt signifies the obligation to compensate for some kind of harm, in this case which one group has caused another group. Hereby it must be taken into consideration that the last cause is always due to individuals. The occult teaches that among other things, there is an individual, a family, a professional, a group and a national karma. Karma means deed, so guilt is primarily based on a deed. Of course, it is also possible to accumulate guilt by failure to act or to do. We are all familiar with the legal term 'failure to render assistance,' but it would be going too far to get involved with this here. At any rate, definite guilt begins with a deed and always ends for an earthly court of justice where the guilt is compensated for in some form or other, be it the death of the parties concerned. Should a representative or representatives of a democracy be guilty, then those who elected them can only fall under 'collective guilt.' The concept of guilt of a generation or family guilt is absolute nonsense and is without any foundation for guilt can not be passed on from one generation to another. In fact, the Germans are accused of arrogance for taking on this ridiculous generation guilt. "It is quite definitely a form of arrogance when the German nation singles itself out to take on the burden of this collective guilt and expresses its contrition to the whole world, while other peoples, who would be just as justified in sharing this burden prefer to humbly remain silent. Germany's presumptuous behaviour of wanting to sit there alone in sack-cloth and ashes is not justified by the facts." 163}

Roosevelt's successor to the office of US President, Harry S. Truman, a Freemason, shared his depraved character. "As late as February, 1958, Truman declared without shame: 'I believe the victims of Hiroshima were necessary for the future welfare of Japan and the allies.' ...In reality the dropping of the first atomic bomb was nothing but vivisection, in this case the people of Hiroshima played the role of guinea-pigs."164} Perhaps the judges of Karma or Destiny will see to it that those responsible for these crimes will themselves be used for scientific experiments.

At the beginning of this century Rudolf Steiner predicted that many scientists would suffer

from a strange disease which he called "Dementia Professoralis." Veale confirms the appearance of this disease: "The limitations of the scholars' brain are just as remarkable as its extraordinary abilities. This was evident in the trial of the brilliant Doctor Klaus Fuchs, on charges of treason for revealing nuclear secrets to Stalin's spies. His powers of reasoning - with the exception of scientific and mathematical problems - were those of a retarded child. Although the learned mind is able to process and utilize concepts which are incomprehensible for the minds of normal mortals, it is, however, so highly specialised that it cannot grasp the simplest thoughts which even the most dull-witted citizen has no problem with."165}

1973: American Antony C. Sutton publishes his book *National Suicide: Military Aid to the Soviet Union*. The book is a sequel to his three-volume work *Western Technology and Soviet Economic Development*, which he worked on contract for ten years and was commissioned by the American Hoover Institute. The book contains the following dedication: "Dedicated to the memory of the 35 million individuals who died between 1917 and 1972 as victims of the Soviet planned economy."

The truth is even more fantastic than most people might believe. He writes: "The 100,000 Americans who died in Korea and Vietnam were killed by our own technology. ...Stalin paid tribute to the assistance rendered by the United States to Soviet industry before and during the (Second World) war. He said that about two-thirds of all the large industrial enterprises in the Soviet Union had been built with United States' help or technical assistance. Stalin could have added that the remaining third of Russia's large industrial enterprises and military plants had been built with German, French, British, Swedish, Italian, Danish, Finnish, Czech, and Japanese help or technical assistance. ...U.S. assistance to the Marxist brand of totalitarianism is not limited to the Soviet Union. ...The Washington bureaucracy is obviously out of control and out of step. It neither protects nor preserves the United States and its citizens. Indeed it harasses and betrays them. ...We note that Henry Kissinger pops up under Presidents Kennedy, Johnson, and Nixon - and always in foreign policy. ...Is President Nixon's "new world order" a public relations gimmick or a long-run objective? President Roosevelt's secret military agreement with the Soviets in 1938 clearly fulfilled no internal political ambitions because it was kept absolutely secret until the 1950's. The agreement specifically states common long-run purposes with the Soviet Union. It was known to only four persons in the United States."

Important: "Testimony of the author before subcommittee VII of the platform committee of the republican party at Miami Beach, Florida, August 15, 1972. This appendix contains the testimony presented by the author before the Republican Party National Security Subcommittee at the 1972 Miami Beach convention. ...Both major wire services received copies from the American Conservative Union; they were not distributed. Congressman John G. Schmitz then arranged for duplicate copies to be hand-delivered to both UPI and AP. The wire services would not carry the testimony although the author is an internationally known academic researcher with three books published at Stanford University, and a forthcoming book from the U.S. Naval Institute.

"I have spent ten years in research on Soviet technology. It was privately financed. But the results have been available to the Government. On the other hand I have had major difficulties with U.S. Government censorship. In a few words: there is no such thing as Soviet technology. Almost all - perhaps 90-95 percent - came directly or indirectly from the United States and its allies. In effect the United States and the NATO countries have built the Soviet Union. Its industrial and its military capabilities. This massive construction job has taken 50 years. Since the Revolution in 1917. It has been carried out through trade and the sale of plants, equipment and technical assistance. ...The idea that trade with the Soviets might bring

peace goes back to 1917. The earliest proposal is dated December 1917 - just a few weeks after the start of the Bolshevik Revolution. It was implemented in 1920 while the Bolsheviks were still trying to consolidate their hold on Russia. The result was to guarantee that the Bolsheviks held power: they needed foreign supplies to survive. The history of our construction of the Soviet Union has been blacked out — much of the key information is still classified — along with the other mistakes of the Washington bureaucracy. ...All shipbuilding technology in the USSR comes directly or indirectly from the U.S. or its NATO allies. ...Of course, it takes a great deal of self confidence to admit you are sending factories to produce weapons and supplies to a country providing weapons and supplies to kill Americans, Israelis and Vietnamese. ...Trade with Germany doubled before World War II. Did it stop World War II? Trade with Japan increased before World War II. Did it stop World War II? What was in this German and Japanese trade? The same means for war that we are now supplying the Soviets. ...Harassment of Jews continues, as it did under the Tsars. The only mellowing is when a Harriman and a Rockefeller get together with the bosses in the Kremlin. ...The plain fact — if you want it — is that irresponsible policies have built us an enemy and maintain that enemy in the business of totalitarian rule and world conquest." 166}

Antony Sutton's books belong to the most important evidence that proves that "The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion" are the basis for the secret politics of this century. The question of which circles are helping each other is answered in The Protocols: "Around us again will be a whole constellation of bankers, industrialists, capitalists and - the main thing - millionaires, because in substance everything will be settled by the question of figures. ...The nations cannot come to even an inconsiderable private agreement without our secretly having a hand in it. ...We must be in a position to respond to every act of opposition by war with the neighbours of that country which dares to oppose us: but if these neighbours should also venture to stand collectively together against us, then we must offer resistance by a universal war." 167} The last sentences provide clear indication that the Soviet Union was therefore set up and supported by the USA, on the one hand to keep it dependent and on the other hand to be able to use it as a threat against Europe. Furthermore, in this regard it is obvious that the socialist internationals as well as the capitalist internationals are ruled by the same group of people.

1976: Englishman James Webb publishes his book *The Occult Establishment*. This is important for this inquiry as it contains a 60-page chapter dealing with "The Protocols of Zion." It is a strange phenomenon that to this day Anglo-American authors have been giving a lot of attention to this document, although it supposedly only deals with a worthless forgery.

Right from the start of his study, Webb identifies The Protocols as a forgery with anti-semitic objectives. The idea that they were made not against, but rather for the Jews, isn't taken into consideration at all. Therefore all the awkward questions which Henry Ford Sr. and Nesta Webster at least partly tried to deal with are avoided. Because Webb is not an occultist, he can not recognize the occult sections of The Protocols. He writes: "There is almost nothing in The Protocols to suggest the mystical: they are adapted from a political satire, ...Almost the only "occult" thing about them is the appendix, which the early Russian editions carried. ...The Symbolic Serpent apart, The Protocols are the least occult document of militant anti-Semitism that it is possible to imagine." 168} That's what happens when non-occultists attempt to interpret occult documents.

Regarding the transport of The Protocols from France to Russia, he comes to the conclusion that this was accomplished by Yuliana Glinka (1884-1918), the daughter of a Russian diplomat who spent her time in Paris and St. Petersburg and was a Theosophist devoted to Madame Blavatsky." 169} How Mrs. Glinka came into possession of this document remains open.

What appears to me as very one-sided in Webb's presentation is that he ascribes it all down to Central European Theosophical and Anthroposophical circles and to Papus' (Dr. Gérard Encausse) Martinists. The fact that the Freemason and the Jesuit orders have much more significance than both the Theosophical and Anthroposophical Societies together is not addressed in *The Occult Establishment*. Neither was the fact that Freemasonry had already been playing a large role in the Theosophical Societies at the beginning of this century. In this respect, I am thinking especially of the English woman Annie Besant (1847-1933), who was president of the Adyar-Theosophical Society from 1907 to 1933, whose headquarters were in London. She was a pioneer for freemasonic Women's lodges, as Miers writes: "In 1902 Besant heard about a French freemasonic lodge from Francesca Arundale. This lodge, Droit Humain, was not only for men but also admitted women. Besant proceeded to Paris with six friends and achieved the first three freemasonic degrees. She returned back to London with a charter and founded the first English Droit Humain lodge and from here Freemasonry spread out extensively over the entire world." 170}

He mentions nothing about the secret society of Cecil Rhodes, who, as is well known, had sworn to achieve world supremacy, and to whom I ascribe the drawing up of the plan which was forged under the name "The Protocols of Zion." Even the English order of "The Golden Dawn" is only mentioned in passing, although it is one of the few orders which work according to a genuine system of magic. All the same, he makes some interesting comments about Aleister Crowley, a member of "The Golden Dawn": "Some time between 1942 and 1944, Crowley annotated his copy of Rauschnig's *Hitler Speaks*, noting a significant correspondence between the ideas of Hitler as recorded by Rauschnig and his own *Book of the Law*. ...A cardinal point is his famous *Law of Thelema*, "Do what thou wilt shall be the whole of the Law." In much of Hitler's amorality the magician found resemblances to his own creed." 171}

This is not surprising as every anarchist, nihilist, terrorist and mass murderer of this century has based his life similarly on this law of Thelema. I have written in depth about the difference between black and white magicians in my book *Christianity and Atheism, Occultism and Magic*.

1981: Heinz Pfeifer publishes his book *Brüder des Schattens* (Brothers of the Shadow. the editor). This book supplies extremely important supplementary information to my book, especially regrading the connections between important politicians and certain lodges and orders. It is perhaps the only work which spans the gap of the activities of occult lodges from the past into the present. This includes the interesting works of Karl Heise, "Okkultes Logentum" and "Entente-Freimaurerei und Weltkrieg." The author arrives at different conclusions than I do pertaining to the origins of The Protocols: "Karl Heise researched into the background of these "Protocols" and came to the deduction that they were compiled by the Jesuits." 172} This merely has the advantage of increasing the reader's perspective on this subject.

In addition, Pfeiffer deals with the rivalry between certain lodges. "Both groupings strive for the same thing. The difference provokes the question: Who is to control what is to be the "World Government"? 'Rockefeller-Freemasonry' wants it to be Anglo-Americanism with the USA at the centre of power, and the 'Rothschild-Zionism' choses the state of Israel with Jerusalem as 'world capital'." 173}

He also confirms the aforementioned fact that in the upper echelons of the highest lodges and orders, confessional and political differences no longer exist: "Freemasonry and Jesuitism, and thus Catholicism, may well clash on the lower levels, but at the top, although this may seem paradoxical, they are in agreement. ...As Cardinal Wojtyla entered upon his office in Rome as Pope John Paul II, he received exuberant, enthusiastic approval from the

entire Freemasonic world press, and annulled, effective 27.11.83 (the beginning of the ecclesiastical year and the first day of Advent) world-wide excommunication of Free Masons as proclaimed in the Codex Iuris Canonici." 174}

\*

Publication of the book "Geisel Europa" (Captive Europe -ed), as documentation for nuclear weapons policies. Nowhere, with the exception of the division of Germany, did the German Treaty have such negative effects as in the NATO war policies resulting from it. Some facts for the curious voter: "In spring 1981, the international 'Conference on nuclear war in Europe' took place at Groningen university in the Netherlands. ...Co-organizer and one of the most competent speakers was General LaRoque, former Admiral of the US Navy and highly decorated due to his strategic planning in the US United General Staff: 'America assumes that the Third World War, just as the First and Second, will be fought out in Europe.' He cited US-Secretary of Defence, Caspar Weinberger: 'The battlefield of the next conventional (world) war will be Europe, and not the United States.'

"While people are dying in Europe – and there will be several hundred thousand American soldiers among the victims – the telex machines between the White House and the Kremlin will see to it that the war does not spread to the parent nations of the two pacts, namely the United States and the Soviet Union. LaRoque: 'The US nuclear body's inner circle of generals nurtures the conviction that the 'hot wire' functions. ...One believes that a nuclear war, if carried out properly, namely in Europe and under strict control, can be kept in check'." 175}

In view of these facts, only a person completely blind to the political circumstances can believe that real hostility exists between the political cores of the governments in Washington and Moscow. Another piece of evidence:

"At the conference in Groningen on nuclear war in Europe, Admiral LaRoque quoted one of his NATO-colleagues: 'While tactical nuclear war in Europe is in progress, the strategic nuclear peace between the USA and the Soviet Union will be maintained.' LaRoque explains what this means: "The difference between tactical and strategic nuclear weapons is not merely the difference between small and large. The tactical nuclear weapons, which will be brought onto the battle fields by troops of both sides would actually be fired and would destroy all of Europe. Whereas the strategic nuclear weapons, the big inter-continental ballistic missiles, would stay in their silos. ...'First Europe dies and then we see how we go on from there.' ...In a nuclear war in the 1980's, according to the US-Defence Ministry, approximately 100 million people would have died immediately or in the first few days, not to mention the injured and the incurable as a result of radiation." 176}

What kind of religious backgrounds do those people have who quite clearly are preparing Europe for its final downfall? What kind of people are they who talk of the deaths of 100 million Europeans as if it were only a matter of exterminating vermin? They are, of course, 'pious Christians'; after all they come from "God's Country," as the Americans so like to call their nation. Nobody seems to worry about the fact that we have here in these preparations for nuclear war sub-human degeneracy, which even Hitler and his gang could not have equalled. At any rate, I cannot remember having heard a single cry of protest going through the ranks of Europe's clergy. On the contrary, they did their best to deceive people about the situation. After all, these were Christian atom bombs. How different it might have been if it had been Buddhist, Hindu or Islamic nuclear bombs. Then there would have been an uproar about their ethical and moral depravity.

Without a doubt the peak of crime and ignorance is reached by those Central European politicians who actively support the US nuclear war plans through their signatures. Stupidity, cowardliness and treachery to this extent will not be found a second time in world history: "When the Federal Republic of Germany and Europe become a battle field and nuclear



combat weapons are used on this battle field, no German or European politician will have any kind of authority to make decisions." 177} Political madness in practice!

The Germans have often strived for records and in this matter they are no exception: "In terms of re-armament the Federal Republic of Germany holds a lethal record. It is the nation with the highest density of nuclear weapons on earth. ...There is only one other country on Earth which threatens to surpass the Federal Republic's record and that is East Germany. It is there that the Soviet armed forces have stored a large proportion of their some 3500 tactical nuclear weapons. ...All in all, within the confines of the Federal Republic there is enough nuclear annihilating power to bomb the entire continent back into the Stone Age several times." 178}

And what does it say in The Protocols?: "When this ring closes, all the States of Europe will be locked in its coil as in a powerful vice." Excerpt 5. The discussions on short-range cruise missiles have exposed the gigantic lies of Central European politicians with which they have been betraying their electorate.

"Another of the German Army's nuclear weapons is the Lance Short-range Cruise Missile. The American, Belgian, British and Dutch troops in West Germany are also equipped with Lance Missiles – in total some 500 projectiles with a range of up to 120 kilometres. The nuclear warhead weighs 206 kilograms and the explosive force is adjustable. ...Indeed, the 'Lances' alone stationed in Germany can release an even more destructive force than all the bombs and grenades used in both World Wars put together. And the targets, just as those of the nuclear artillery, will all be in Germany! Because, according to the statements made by US Senator Sam Nunn, two-thirds of all nuclear weapons stored in Western Europe and the FRG have a range of 'under 100 miles,' ie. less than 160 kilometres. The fact that 'the majority of NATO nuclear weapons, should they be put into use, can only be detonated on NATO territory is an inadequate way of frightening or deterring the Soviet Union,' the Senator commented in Autumn, 1979. And Sam Nunn knows what he is talking about. He is the leading Congressional expert in the USA on military matters concerning NATO." 179}

Here is undeniably clear proof that German democracy at present is merely a whirlpool of insanity: The voters elect certain politicians, representatives and parties and thus invest them with power. These representatives of the people together with their parties use this power to sign treaties which result in several thousands of atomic missiles and bombs being directed at their constituents' heads. The voters are so enthused about this that they have elected the politicians responsible for this again and again for decades. A psychological interpretation for these voters' behaviour might be that joyous excitement is released in the dream of a free atomic-powered flight into the life hereafter. Another possible interpretation could be that we are dealing with a masochistic wish for collective suicide known as national masochism in psychiatry.

1982: This is a period of critical books. Manfred Coppik and Jürgen Roth's book appears, *Am Tor der Hölle. Strategien der Verführung zum Atomkrieg* "(At Hell's Gate. Strategies for Enticement into a Nuclear War -ed). The strategies which they present are well suited to get people thinking. They write: "President Reagan and his advisors are preparing for a nuclear war with the USSR. ...President Reagan plans to spend 222 billion dollars in the next six years for defence purposes in order to be able to start and win an atomic war. ...The USA has 30,000 nuclear weapons at present. The USA plans to construct a further 17,000 nuclear weapons. ...Development of new atomic weapons, such as the MX-missiles, in order to destroy the Soviets nuclear arsenal in a first strike. ...Development of weapons which cannot be checked by any form of defence monitoring ('The Defense Monitor,' Centre for Defence Information Publishers, Washington D.C., No.8, 1982). ...Around this background the USA's political nuclear strategy crystalizes and is driven by the following four premises: 1.

Nuclear war must be confined to Europe or at any rate must be kept away from America. Or, in other words, as Felix Kessler of the Wall Street Journal puts it, 'To put Europe at the forefront of a future atomic war so that, with the help of the US nuclear weapons strategy, the American borders are not affected.' 2. To threaten with global destruction all critical points in the world. 3. To prevent any form of revolution from Bolshevik to Sandinist by military methods so as to maintain economic predominance. 4. To make it clear to the countries of the Third World that they can count on a nuclear attack if they give political allegiance to the wrong side." 180} This is a typical case of excerpt five of The Protocols.

The ladies and gentlemen of parliament are, of course, already well prepared: "The privileged few, who number around 6000, have less need to worry, for in the case of an atomic war, they will be able to adjourn to Dernau in the Eifel, 60 kilometres from Bonn. This is where an underground nuclear fallout shelter has been built for the German government, the emergency parliament, the federal authorities, and the press and broadcasting corporations. Unless a nuclear missile scores a direct hit on the mountain, these privileged few will be safe for years, while at the same time, the Federal Republic of Germany will be transformed into an atomic cemetery for 55 to 60 million people." 181} Whether the privileged elite can be so free of apprehension is now rather doubtful. Some enemy missiles need only 5 to 10 minutes to reach any target in Germany. Therefore, the non-privileged individual can comfort himself with the thought that more than a few parliamentarians will be standing at attention in Hell before having had time to do up their last shirt button or before their cars or helicopters have taken off.

"The manner in which it (atomic weapons policy) was practised in the past has remained practically unknown to the world in general. This silence should be broken since the Reagan administration based its foreign policy on the policies of atomic threat of the fifties and sixties. It is a fact that between 1945 and 1975 alone, the US government, using its strategic nuclear weapons policy, demonstrated its readiness to defend its strategic interests 19 times, if need be at the risk of starting a global nuclear war. No nuclear bombs were detonated but planes, loaded with atomic bombs, were sent out in the direction of target countries and the armed forces were on red alert and the employment of nuclear weapons was openly declared. In 16 of the 19 cases this strategic nuclear threat was against countries which had no nuclear weapons at their disposal." 182}

If the above mentioned target countries were among those which signed the "Nuclear Non-Proliferation Agreement," then at least by now they are aware of how ridiculously stupid it was to sign such a treaty. All the more ridiculous when one has a close look at the moral bankruptcy of those who own the atomic weapons: "Jimmy Carter's presidency led to a ratification of Salt II, but he wasn't prepared to promise that the USA would not be the first to use nuclear weapons even on countries which had no nuclear weapons. He said that the USA 'would not employ atomic weapons against countries which did not have atomic weapons.' But there would be exceptions in the form of broadly defined cases. These 'broadly defined cases' were so ill-defined that they completely contradicted Carter's promise. To the 'broadly defined cases' belonged all those nations 'which were associated with the USSR and which attacked the USA or countries allied to the US.' (Washington Post of 13.6.1978, p.A-2) The US stance was the complete opposite of that of the USSR which announced it would not use any nuclear weapons on countries which had no nuclear weapons stationed on their territory. To this day no such stipulations have been made in the case of the USA." 183} This clearly shows how important it is to examine international treaties if one wants to find the real aggressor.

"By means of the PD-59 (Presidential decision) a US president publicly and officially admitted to intentions of a first strike. ...He must know. Ruth Leger Sivard, former head of

the economic department of the US disarmament council says 'that there are more explosives for military confrontation today in the world than food.' In order for this situation not to change, more than a quarter of all researchers on Earth and more than half of all engineers are engaged in improving old weapons and developing new ones. ...The US defence budget increased correspondingly: from 116.5 billion dollars in 1978 to 171.2 billion dollars in 1981. ...As is well known, spending for military purposes in the world is twenty times higher than the total humanitarian aid (to the developing world -ed)." 184}

Again food for thought for the responsible democratic voter called upon to decide on, take responsibility for and finance the nuclear missiles aimed at his own head. And now a few comments about other important organizations of the internationalists: "Western foreign policy does not only rely solely on the use and sales of military and arms. Another and by no means less effective weapon to destroy national sovereignty and bring about subjugation is the institution known as the "International Monetary Fund," IMF. ...If a country wants to get a loan it must fulfill the requirements of the IMF. Therefore, the International Monetary Fund can be described as an instrument for pursuing the highly industrialized nations' economic and geo-strategic interests without direct military intervention: an operation without the lethally sharp scalpel but just as effective. ...Apart from the IMF, other organizations exist whose aims are to protect the above mentioned interests at all costs. For example, there is the 'Trilateral Commission,' totally unknown to the public, whose members include or included not only Henry Kissinger but also Helmut Schmidt. The Commission was founded ... by David Rockefeller. The 'Trilateral Commission' consists of the USA, Europe and Japan. Together the politicians have pieced together a world order which allows them free access to the raw materials in the Third World. Another fundamental doctrine of the 'Trilateral Commission' is 'that western democracy can no longer allow itself so much democracy, for an excess of democracy means a deficit in governability' (L. Shoup, W. Minter, 'Council on Foreign Relations,' Berlin 1981, p.14)." 185}

The last sentence is extremely noteworthy from a power politics perspective, for it shows that the ringleaders behind The Protocols also repeatedly find themselves in difficulties, for although democracy is necessary (along with international capital) in order to occupy and govern a country, the process of democratic decision making often takes time. This causes the aforementioned 'deficit in governability.' In the case of a dictator, who can be controlled, decisions of any kind can of course be made more swiftly and easily. So for these people the ideal solution would be to have a dictator at the head of a democracy – something that will certainly be tried out in the not too distant future.

Another one of these organizations which should not go unmentioned is the annual conference of the "Bilderberger," another group which the average newspaper reader may not know about. "The Bilderberg-Meetings" have remained unknown for 16 years, just like the ever present activities and financial subsidies by the CIA into social-democratic left-wing Europe." 186}

\*

1982: In connection with the previously mentioned book, *Man Does Not Die on Bread Alone*, by Peter Krieg, Richard J. Barnet's book, *The Lean Years*, is published, aroused by the misuse of that aid which forms the very foundation of human life on earth. He writes: "This is a book about physical resources and political power. Whoever controls world resources controls the world in a way that mere occupation of territory cannot match. ...We will try to make a rough inventory of five critical resource systems - energy, nonfuel minerals, food, water, and human skill. All these resources have become increasingly integrated into global systems of control. How these systems of control operate determines which people in which parts of the world are hungry, cold, or out of work. Our interest is in who controls them, how

they developed, and by what plans they are operated. ...Whether Americans have enough is a question intimately related to the scarcity that faces people in Europe, Japan, and the Third World. ...A global struggle over resource distribution is already underway. A key political question is whether the holder of power over the present resource systems will control the next. War has been a favourite way for great nations to meet their resource needs. If there is another world war, the conflict will most likely be over what the industrial states have come to regard as the elements of survival. Oil, of course, but also iron, copper, uranium, cobalt, wheat, and water. ...What would a photograph taken from outer space of the food production and distribution system of the present world look like? On such a photograph would appear 462 million people actually starving, over half of them children under five. ...About 1.3 billion persons are chronically undernourished. ...Agriculture is on the way to becoming a product line in the Global Factory. ...More and more of the world's food is passing into international commerce, and fewer and fewer farmers are producing for ever larger numbers of eaters. Around the world food self-sufficiency is declining. ...The United States produces almost one quarter of the world's grain. It exports 42% of all the wheat in the international trade and 63% of all the corn.

"The power of the United States over the world food distribution system is unrivalled by any other nation. The basis of US food power is the extraordinary dependence of some of the poorest countries as well as the richest industrial countries in the world on agricultural imports to supply the proteins and calories needed by their populations. ...The international grain trade, as Dan Morgan of the 'Washington Post' has shown in his pioneering study *Merchants of Grain*, is even more concentrated than the international oil business. Better known than the five families of grain, the Seven Sisters of oil do not exercise the same degree of control. ...Grain companies by and large do not grow grain. They buy it. The risk remains with the farmer. Because they are virtually the only customers for large international shipments, the five families of grain effectively set the prices. Like the oil companies, their power is derived from control over the entire process of growing, transporting, milling, and consuming grain." 187}

With regard to power-political uses of food, he writes: "In a time when oil producers who do not grow enough food to feed their populations can humble the most advanced industrial nations of the world, 'No crude, no food' becomes an obvious battle cry. ...When OPEC imposed its embargo in 1973, US officials immediately talked of "food power" as a response to the new "oil power." Secretary of Agriculture Earl Butz said publicly that the threat of food deprivation ought to be used as a "diplomatic weapon," and Henry Kissinger ordered a study of the vulnerabilities of various countries." 188} When he then writes: "As Dan Morgan shows in *Merchants of Grain*, companies are able to use food power more effectively than governments. The reason the United States Government has had scant success using food as a weapon is that it controls neither grain nor grain companies." (p.159) Then this shows a further state within states, and the following question must be asked: Who controls the grain companies? Who owns the grain companies' stocks and bonds? The questions can be answered by the people who practice their politics in accordance with excerpt two of The Protocols. Barnett continues: "Increasingly, the worldwide food production and distribution system is coming under the control of a relatively small number of multinational corporations. Five grain companies, as we have seen, effectively control the world traffic in wheat, corn, barley, and soya. Two farm machinery companies control 60% of the farm machinery in the US and also have a decisive role on the world market. A small number of grain and chemical companies now control the world seed market." 189} (In 1990 the number grew to a dozen. the author)

Unfortunately for technical reasons I must limit myself to these few quotations. I do hope

that the gross immorality of food politics has become clear. Every set of politics which, as regards its food production, destroys the independence of a country is thereby a crime and sooner or later leads to loss of sovereignty, to slavery and dependence. In conclusion, an example from Douglas Reed: "July 21, 1946 should be regarded by future historians as the hour of birth of dictatorship in England. As I know from experience in Europe, bread rationing cards form the visible central pillar supporting a dictatorship, a term identical with hunger, deprivation of rights and arbitrary arrests by the state. Never before, not even in times of war, did we have bread rationing cards in England. They have only appeared once in a while in the Soviet Union in times of peace. The explanation for the bread rationing cards to the British public was that it was a result of a 'world shortage of wheat' – namely in America. ...During the war a 'Combined Food Board' was established in America with the purpose of ensuring the administration and distribution of food reserves of their allies in war. As death contaminated the seas, this was sensible. It would have been just as logical to have done away with this institution at the end of the war. Instead, the "CFB" was replaced by the International Emergency Food Council, a UN relief organization thus continuing the state of emergency for all time." 190} The UN is good for a lot of things, even for spreading hunger according to plan.

\*

A book by Hamilton Fish, *Der Zerbrochene Mythos (The Shattered Myth* - ed, F.D. Roosevelt's war policies 1933-1945), is published in Germany, which is indispensable for this study. As Mr. Fish was a member of the Committee for Foreign Affairs for the US Congress and its leading Republican representative in the decisive years between 1933 and 1943, his comments are above doubt. They provide evidence that Roosevelt was one of the most fateful figures of this century who functioned as one of the most important pawns for the invisible government. Mr. Fish speaks right to my heart when on page 24 he states: "One can never grasp history, governmental affairs or economics if one doesn't seriously read and patiently study the best sources."

The ideological background is unfortunately only briefly mentioned: "Throughout his entire life Roosevelt remained an episcopal churchgoer. ...From a Jeffersonian Democrat, that is to say a Liberal, Roosevelt moved on to become an ultra-liberal, a radical and then a socialist in the "Fabian Society" which supported the communists. What 'progress'! Franklin Roosevelt admitted to having communist friends and that he was a friend of the Red dictator Josef Stalin, the world's greatest mass murderer. Roosevelt himself was not a communist. He believed in his religious faith until the day he died." 191} Once again we have a study case for psychiatry: A 'devout' Christian as President makes decisions over many years which cost millions of Christians their lives! Did he perhaps put his conscience into safe keeping with his friend Cardinal Spellman?

At this point I would like to add a couple of sentences from another book which are of outstanding importance for the assessment of Roosevelt's actions. You see, this man wasn't only a 'devout' Christian, but also a high ranking Freemason. "We believe we are announcing nothing new to our readers when we write that Franklin Roosevelt, the man responsible for the wave of war campaigns which swept across the world in 1939, was a Freemason. He had already been initiated into the secrets of this craft at the beginning of his career and received the Degree of Master in the "Holland Lodge No. 8" on November 28, 1911, shortly after his election to the Senate. On February 28, 1929, he attained the 32nd Degree in the Scottish Rites which made him a "Master of the Royal Secret."

So it is not astounding that the heads of Masonry expected that he would promote their affairs and implement their plans. Therefore it is natural that freemasonic brother, Groussier, could declare at the Congress of the Eastern Lodges in May, 1939: 'Freemasonry is the

foundation of Brother Roosevelt's message. Our opponents have very correctly seen in this, the mark of French Masonry, and their criticism can be heard all over Europe at present'." 192}

Thus armed with the morals of the Christian church and Freemasonry he could set to work confidently: "His top secret ultimatum to Japan, which was previously mentioned, was sent with the purpose of forcing Tokyo into the war (1940). He went to Yalta without even having taken a single representative of the Republican Party with him. With Harry Hopkins and Alger Hiss (a member of the Communist Party U.S.A and a national traitor for having supplied secret documents to the Soviet Embassy in Washington) at his side, this sick and dying man betrayed half the world to Communism. This included the Polish people and their entire government who, urged by him, had risen against Hitler and rejected all the concessions regarding Danzig. It is exactly because of this that Roosevelt's behaviour is so hair-raising. The results of this Yalta agreement were that more than 700 million people, former independent nations, were placed into the bloody hands of Stalin's keeping. ...In the 30 years of Stalin's bloody dictatorship at least 30 million of his own people were killed, either directly by the secret police or indirectly in detention camps. ...In contrast, in Czar Nicholas II's 23-year reign less than 2000 Russians were killed, including the victims of the Czarist secret police and the Siberian prison camps." 193}

The reader should here remember the words of Rudolf Steiner which I quoted in connection with The Protocols. Has the Christian church with the mighty power of its 500 million members ever protested strongly against the criminal politics of Roosevelt the Christian? Hardly, for the evidence appears much more to clearly show that its leaders are hand in glove with the invisible government.

Roosevelt's certainty in executing the plans of his occult patrons is evident in the following words: "In other words, more than one and a half years before the war was won, before any peace talks were being considered, Roosevelt was not only planning to give Russia a sphere of influence in Europe but to make it the ruling power there." 194} Anyone who knows the history of the Second World War knows that Russia would have lost the war against Germany in 1941 had it not received massive US support: "The United States lent Soviet Russia 11 billion dollars. Under the "Lend & Lease Agreement" Stalin received from the West 20,000 airplanes, almost 400,000 trucks, twice as many tanks as the Russians had at the beginning of the German offensive, huge amounts of shoe leather, material for uniforms, hundreds of miles of barbed wire and telephone wire, locomotives, cars, food and supplies and even equipment for starting up new factories." 195}

A major problem in finding out the political truth is that the files are top-secret. "It has taken 25 years for the fog of propaganda over the Yalta Conference to be lifted. It is a sad and sordid tale. It consists of false health reports, secret agreements, deceiving traditional allies such as Poland and China and finally, giving in to most of Stalin's demands." 196}

Today we know that Stalin's goals as well as his technology, in reality, came from the USA, which is made clear by his own words: "We must realize that F.D. Roosevelt was or had been responsible for making the major decisions in Yalta:

- Poland's betrayal
- the formation of the United Nations
- the Morgenthau Plan for Germany

Even if there were doubts about any further points, every concession was made to Stalin." 197}

Although Mr. Hamilton Fish didn't know of the plans of a certain English-American secret society, the occult invisible government, the "Protocols of Zion" and its influence on the American government, he had to admit: "It will always remain a moral and psychological

mystery why the brains behind the Roosevelt Government, after having strongly criticised yielding to Adolf Hitler before 1939, did not see anything treacherous or objectionable in Joseph Stalin that should have been looked into." 198} Fortunately in the meantime we know more about this riddle. It isn't enough merely to read a lot, more important is to read the right stuff!

One point of view which will achieve great significance in the near future, but which has been largely ignored by the mass media is this: "At that time 600 million Chinese fell under the Red Banner. Freedom fell back in the face of dictatorship. Today this dictatorship is doing everything to improve its nuclear armament – a major threat to world peace. In a few years Red China will be stronger than England, France and Germany together." 199} In the meantime the population of China has grown to over one billion and is armed to the teeth with conventional and atomic weapons, thus enhancing its power political situation. In the struggle for world supremacy China will certainly play a main role, even if it is only a means to an end.

The observations made in this book should help one to refrain from making generalizations about peoples and nations for, as shown, these are mostly only the victims of great political disputes and wars, usually triggered off by small groups with power political goals. This also goes for the American people who were forced into the Second World War through evil lies and permanent virulent campaigns against Germany: "According to the (American) Constitution, Congress has sole authority to declare war. At that time it and 96% of the American people were against the war. Seven months later as Hitler's armies landed in Norway only 3% were for our entry into war, 97% against, according to the Gallup Institute. With time, admittedly the number of opponents to the war decreased from 97% to 85% and remained constant until the attack on Pearl Harbor. ...Roosevelt was the one who, by means of misrepresentation and tricks, drew the American people into the war with 300,000 dead and 700,000 wounded." 200}

1983: Complimenting the discussion on the politics of nuclear weapons and presenting an interesting piece of evidence for the present-day implementation of The Protocols, appears Karl D. Bredthauer's book, *Sage niemand, er habe es nicht wissen können* (No one may plead that he couldn't have known of it –ed). He says: "Consequently, Reagan declared a 'crusade' to the Parliament in London in June, 1982, the so-called "Crusade for democracy." In the meantime the concept for this crusade has been developed in several secret conferences in Washington, and in the current US budget some 120 million dollars have been assigned for this crusade! (excerpt 1 of The Protocols) ...Retired US Admiral Eugene Carroll, responsible for nuclear planning in Europe until 1980 stated in an interview in "Blätter," November, 1982, p.1299: 'The Guidelines Document' corresponds to the weapons which, it appears, will be obtained. We are attempting to get hundreds of new weapons for the battlefield, cruise missiles, new submarine systems, the MX rockets. They all fit the idea that we are ready to lead a nuclear war, and a long-term one at that." ...The Greens in "the Tribunal against first strike and mass destruction weapons in the East and West, working materials. ...Bonn 1983", p.89: "In an interview with the American newspaper *In These Times* the former head of the French Mediterranean Navy, Admiral Antoine Sanguinetti, supplied in addition reason why the true military objective is not victory over the Soviet Union but rather the destruction of Western Europe. In this interview the Admiral refers to talks with American NATO officers and accuses the USA of trying to provoke a nuclear war in Central Europe. He says: "In all openness they explained it to me: ...One day we Americans will have to think about the destruction of Europe. For it is by far our greatest competitor. And that is true. Russia is still nothing. Its gross national product only just reaches half of Europe's. Europe is the leading trade power worldwide ...it can only be a benefit to the American economy if Europe is

destroyed." As for journalist Diana Johnstone's reproaches that this was cynical, Sanguinetti replied: "That's politics. Unfortunately politics in principal are cynical. In politics there is no helping your neighbours." Referring to the crisis of the West's economic system, Sanguinetti said: "...Before one sees the necessity of changing this economical system, there are those who would prefer a war which would propagate the entire system another forty years." Quoting an American officer, Sanguinetti said: "If we have to destroy Europe the trick will be to get the other side to start the war." The USA has one trump card which enables it to put the first-strike-technique-clock forward by 5 years. This trump card is the Republic of Germany as a freely accessible starting ramp at Russia's doorway: For nearly three decades all German governments have, of their own accord and without any compulsion, renounced their rights of sovereignty to the Western Allies (on account of the German Treaty! – ed). ...Francois Mitterand (Grand Master of "Grand Orient lodge") wrote in 1980 in his book *Ici et maintenant*, "France withdrew from NATO, that means from the supreme command, a branch of the Pentagon. We left and will never join again. One should never leave others to make decisions when life and death are at stake." 201}

When the US government declares a 'crusade for democracy' then this crusade should actually take place in its own soil because the American voter turnout is usually only between 35 and 50 percent. "A Pastoral letter of the Catholic Bishops Conference of April 27, 1983" and "Order of Federal Board of the German Trade Union for Peace and Security of July 5, 1983," the very height of national mockery, are reprinted on pages 166 and 167 of Bredhauer's book. Therein the most varied demands are made bar one, the one which would be the solution to so many German problems. The Catholics and, of course, the Protestants and the members of the unions should stop electing those politicians who are responsible for the criminal nuclear policies in Germany.

\*

After all these testimonies, just who is it all against? Against the evil Soviet Union? Against China? Against the evils of communism? No, it is always against Germany! The above-mentioned deadly threats are for Germany a direct result of its signing the Bonn Convention and the resulting NATO treaties. While certain US mass murderers are methodically preparing for Central Europe's downfall, Central Europe's Christian politicians are selling their voters these policies as "defence of freedom and democracy." Those citizens who have elected these politicians shouldn't be surprised when their ballots transform into tickets to hell, for they, too, carry the responsibility for the atrocities of their elected politicians. I hardly wonder that German politicians subscribing to these kinds of measures for the political destiny of Germany in this century is a typical result of ignorance and treachery. I am disappointed though with our European neighbours because they must have noticed along the way that they are lying in the same coffin as Germany. Our neighbours should think about whether they ought to forget all the old enmities against Germany and make a mutual effort to fight for a free and independent Europe. They shouldn't be taken in by the plan which the Jew Theodore N. Kaufman published in his book *Germany Must Perish* in 1941, in which Germany has vanished and is divided among the neighbouring countries (see appendix). Those very same neighbours will be lying in the same grave with Germany after an atomic war. Interestingly enough, one finds in his book a question regarding Germany's destiny. During the First World War Rudolf Steiner once said that the Anglo-American lodge circles would be formed according to the answer to this question of Germany's destiny. The question is: "Will the world derive more from its continued existence than from its extinction?" 202} Even before Kaufman, the British Lodge brother and Prime Minister Winston Churchill had already given his commentary about Germany when he said in November, 1939, "This war is an English war and its objective is to destroy Germany." 203}



Perhaps some nuclear weapons may not function properly, so in order to make the destruction plan air tight some passive atomic bombs, by means of nuclear power plants, are being spread all over Europe. Children at least as far back as Chernobyl know that a nuclear power plant is a passive atom bomb: "The easiest way to more or less decimate a country and wipe out its population is to vaporize the core of a nuclear power plant with an atomic bomb. A country which has nuclear power plants is in reality no longer able to defend itself." 204}

Central Europe will only be able to assert its own sovereignty and establish itself as a nuclear peace zone when it is free of all oppression from the West as well as the East. Therefore I would like to repeat a sentence from the second chapter of this book in a somewhat modified form:

Central Europe could easily deal with any of its external opponents if its parliaments weren't so predominantly occupied by traitors and ignoramuses! Central Europe can basically only be destroyed by Central Europeans themselves. The European electorate have been voting the greatest criminals into their parliaments for decades without noticing that these people are busily making coffins for them. Who still wonders in view of the above facts that the inventors of democracy, the gentlemen behind The Protocols, defined the present form of democracy as imbecility in practice? Of more importance is the following question: How does the character of the people preparing for a future nuclear war differ from the character of the political mass murderers of the past ie. Hitler, Roosevelt, Truman, Stalin and Churchill? Up to now there is no difference in their character, only in their actions. For as these gentlemen have their mass murders behind them, the subsequent politicians are still busy with preparations. And the biggest Central European henchmen and national traitors aren't American, English, Jewish, Russian or Chinese. They are Christian-Atheistic Germans!

1986: An important book appears in Germany, *Die Weltmächte gegen Europa* (World Powers versus Europe - ed) by Régis Debray – "once friend and associate of Che Guevara in Bolivia, today one of the closest advisors to the French President (Francois Mitterand)." Going into many details, this book confirms my own arguments regarding the imperialistic policies of the USA and their relationship to Europe:

"...The key question of Europe's survival is whether or not it will gradually become one of the USA's satellites." The proof of a book's quality is when the author can write: "A large majority of my countrymen and virtually everyone responsible for public conscience do not share my opinion on world affairs." 205}

I can not agree with his view that, "The general disinterest in the major political issues is because they don't have enough effect on our personal lives." The problem lies more in the fact that wrongful politics often don't become apparent until after some delay. As I showed in the example of the Bonn Convention, the negative effects of wrongful political moves sometimes only become evident after decades because their negative potential first has to mature. The main cause for people's disinterest however is the totally inadequate political education they receive and the subsequent irresponsibility which sets in. Lack of interest and treachery know no responsibilities, therefore I am not surprised when Debray write,: "One can easily see that the analyses of the Atlantic system hardly interest Europeans, including the experts and the people responsible." 206} Besides, an interest in many a problem can be uncomfortable and dangerous because the ones actually holding power normally defend their interests with every means – be they unlawful or immoral.

Debray comes to the conclusion that the threat of war in Europe doesn't exist at present. I see this as a false assumption. One main reason for the first two world wars was the elimination of Central Europe and especially Germany as an economic competitor for the US and England, a fact which I have repeatedly proven in this study and which is more relevant

today than ever before. Debray goes on to write, "In contrast to 1949, the United States of America does not have a monopoly anymore on wealth (Europe) or on technology (Japan). In 1950, the US produced over one third the world gross national product, Europe only one sixth. In 1983, Europe did not only make up for this difference, it surpassed it (USA 23%, Europe 28%). ..., and its share of new patent registrations on the international level slid from 39% to 23% in 1983, while in the same time period Japan's increased to 25%." 207} To add to that, the US today still has an ever increasing foreign debt which was one reason why Roosevelt and his fellow order members brought the US into the war. Japan in the meantime has become the world's largest creditor.

Of course Europe can only survive if it takes very definite steps and I am glad to see that I am not completely alone in my opinion: "The military members of NATO can not be dictated to only when an autonomous European defence system exists," and only completely without the USA so that the exploitation of Europe can finally come to an end: "...the US sells seven times as much military materiel to its NATO allies as they themselves purchase there, 'flow of weapons' means that technology and materiel flow from the US to Europe and the money flows from Europe to the US." 208}

In view of the books I've previously cited on the subject of nuclear war, he writes, "The loss of the European outposts would mean for the United States that they have lost a battle, but for us it would mean war with the high probability of the beginning of a final end. ...One can quite easily imagine a conflict scenario in which the population of the USA would remain unscathed, it would be more difficult for France – but for Germany it would be impossible." 209}

True words from former American President Reagan: "Religion and politics are inevitably bound. This relationship has always worked advantageously for us as a nation (from his speech at the National Republican Party Convention in Dallas TX, August 1984, p. 85)." A supplement to the US military budget: "The American defence budget rose from 284 billion dollars in 1985 to 313 billion dollars in 1986 and will, according to the American President's plans for 1988, amount to 401 billion dollars." 210}

For a German it is rather surprising that "freedom of the press" in victorious France apparently isn't much greater than in occupied Germany: "Washington's influence on the French public is constant and is, therefore, growing more powerful. ...Those who do not wish to co-operate are immediately banned to the ghetto or regarded as propagandists: Their names simply disappear from the newspapers, radio and television broadcasting companies and from invitation lists, they are not listed in this grey career market any more (a journalist who is not wanted by any companies must give up his profession)." 211}

He also confirms the division of Europe in accordance with the map of 1890 by England: "The division of Europe was, before the dice fell, an object of a written agreement, provided with figures, between Churchill and Stalin in October, 1944, in Moscow: ...The border between the Federal Republic of Germany and the German Democratic Republic runs west of the Elbe, between Lübeck and Eisenach. It is based on a British proposal to the Soviet allies which was accepted without objection by the United States in London on January 15, 1944 - one and a half years before the end of the war and a year before Yalta." 212}

The English Prime Minister as henchman of the invisible government behind The Protocols!

What I said at the onset of this book about the political positions of Left, Centre, and Right are basically confirmed by Debray: "A country which wants to play an important role in the world can not give up its individuality or isolate itself. Neither isolation nor adaptation — neither nationalism nor atlantism. France's independence will be preserved with and through Europe and in turn Europe's by means of a strong France: from now on this is one and the

same battle." 213} This position applies equally to Germany, but only if it wakes up early enough and takes up the fight.

The entire helplessness and wretchedness of Central European politics are expressed in these words: "The greatest trading nation of the world (Europe), whose scientific and technical capacity still exceeds that of the United States and Japan, does not represent a political power because it doesn't have its own foreign policy, nor does it have a general military strategy." 214}

With regret I must note that Debray's work remains superficial despite numerous details. There isn't a single sentence regarding the disastrous influence the Church and its ecclesiastical orders have on major politics. When war and peace are the subject of discussion, a realistic assessment of the situation simply cannot be achieved if you ask a farmer, a labourer or an office worker about war and peace. Only some priests from churches, orders and lodges can give correct information about this, namely those who know about the large scale power political plans for world supremacy. There was no enquiry about The Protocols either. "The Soviet system indeed weakened the anti-Semitism of its predecessors but has not entirely removed it ('The Protocols of the Wise Men of Zion' is a document forged by the Czarist police). It is carried forth under the banner of anti-Zionism." 215} The great taboo once again raises its ugly head!

What are the taboos of the South Sea magicians or voodoo priests compared to the taboos of modern civilisations? Who or what hinders Debray from writing further here? Fear or ignorance? According to everything that I have compiled here this judgement regarding the "Protocols of Zion" is incorrect because they were transported from France to Russia and they have their origins in an Anglo-American secret society. The question: "From which original were they forged?" was never raised.

\*

Also in 1986 the book *Nuclear Battlefields* by the Americans William M. Arkin and Richard W. Fieldhouse appears. In various essential points this work agrees with the atomic war plans already cited and clarifies the world-wide threat by the atomic powers. He writes: "Atomic war plans are being constantly tested, corrected and modernized in dozens of military command centres on Earth. The five atomic powers and many military allies work to the same rhythm and exist from the actions of the others. It is 'a world which lives only ostensibly at peace,' said Admiral James Watkins, US Chief of naval operations. 'Peace, crisis, conflict: These days there are often no clear border lines,' he announced at the beginning of 1984 to the American Congress. A global infrastructure was created to support the enormous nuclear weapons arsenal and war plans. It comprises of far more than 50,000 warheads, which the five atomic powers have warehoused. ...Of these, more than 50,000 warheads, most of them smaller than a suitcase, each capable of eliminating a city. A couple of them could kill millions of people and destroy the environment for decades. ...In 1983, a spokesman for the American military stated to Congress: 'Irrespective of other criteria, of all countries the Federal Republic of Germany probably has to bear the greatest imposed obligation to defend. If the same situation were true for the USA proportionally then 3.4 million troops - five times more than at present - would have to be stationed within the 50 states. ...The nuclear powers' military deride any treatise which limit their options. Veiled in official secrecy, huge and unfathomable, the nuclear infrastructure has survived. It has warded off any attempts made to control it. ...Everyone is against atomic war. But in order to prevent it, the nuclear infrastructures must be demolished in order to limit the superpowers' abilities to start wars worldwide - whether atomic or conventional." 216}

The persistent attempts to retain atomic superiority clearly show that not everyone is against an atomic war. There are even political power groups which are mainly concerned

with how they themselves can best survive an atomic war. In order to keep anyone from getting in the way of their power political goals, they invented the Non-proliferation Treaty, which I have already spoken of. The very ultimate in oppression and moral depravity is particularly present when atomic powers store their weapons in those countries which have signed the Non-proliferation Treaty, which especially applies to the Republic of Germany.

1988: One especially important chapter in all power politics is collaboration. To what extent the American Secret Service worked together with the biggest criminals in the Nazi regime is reported by Christopher Simpson in his book *The American Boomerang*.

He says: "The investigation by The Department of Justice confirmed that a US secret service organization called Army Counterintelligence Corps (CIC) acquired the services of the Schutzstaffel (SS) and Gestapo officer Klaus Barbie at the beginning of August, 1947, for purposes of espionage. In addition the CIC hid him from French war crimes investigators and then spirited him out of Europe by means of the secret 'Ratline' operated by a priest who himself had gone underground because of charges of war crimes. ...The American Secret Service financed, armed and formed a troop of former Waffen-SS (combat SS) and Wehrmacht soldiers to the tune of approximately \$500,000 per year and could still assure with some credibility that it didn't know what its own agents were doing. ...The story of this Ratline is therefore of special importance because we learn how the United States got involved in saving a large number of Nazis and criminals of the Axis powers (key countries allied with Germany). The most important western Ratlines to have come to light so far include the one which smuggled Nazis via the Vatican. If we could find out how and why the Catholic church was involved in smuggling Nazis we would be much closer to understanding more about the post-war alliances between former Nazis and the USA's secret service organizations. ...A top secret report of the secret service of the US State Department of May, 1947, stated: 'The Vatican ... is the largest organization involved in the illegal transport of emigrants. It is the Vatican's wish to support every person regardless of his or her nationality or political opinions, provided this person can prove that he is Catholic.'" 217}

All the same when Simpson writes on page 315 : "To put it in plain words: The Soviets were prepared to start an atomic war in order to keep their satellite states within their power," this shows that he doesn't know that the same people were governing in Moscow as in Washington. Nor does he know which nation has been the only one threatening the world with atom bombs up to today.

\*

Another informative book fits in here called *Gott und Politik in USA* published by Klaus M. Kodalle. Here are a couple of sentences from Paul Duke to help the reader see where the atomic death threat comes from. "Surging religious waves have always had a deep influence on American politics - and have had since the founding of the nation. At present a wave like this is welling up again with the future prospect of two religiously orientated people in prominent posts standing for election in 1988. (This is not astonishing for anybody in the know about American politics but strange and surprising for Europeans). God plays a vital role in our institutional structures and every politician should take care not to ignore this fact. Atheists are not elected to public offices in America." 218} If it isn't the Atheists who are threatening the world with atomic terror then, according to these words, it must be the Christians!

And Gustav H. Blanke writes in his article: "Eisenhower's Secretary of State, John Foster Dulles, once said: We grew up in the belief that the United States, and only the United States, 'points the way to a better and richer life for all mankind. We always had this mission in view ... a world mission was our main theme.' ...This involves the Covenant and having the belief of being at the top of world history as far as salvation and progressive interpretation are

concerned, and the conviction that the most noble role of the United States is to achieve this goal with the help of the "American way of life" and by a clearly outlined political-economic-social system of values and institutions. The purpose of this calling is especially multifarious. There are many intermediate stages between the religious mission to complete the reformation and the mission to redeem mankind: to set an example to the world, to present other peoples with a model and to encourage them to imitate it, to fight against the children of darkness, to turn America into a new Jerusalem, to anticipate the New Jerusalem, to spread the example of a free society with the help of various means, to civilize barbaric peoples, to rejuvenate and revitalize peoples which have become old and decadent, to promote progress, to make America the base for God's operations, to accelerate the coming of the Great Tribulation (for which atom bombs are, of course, especially well suited - ed), to establish God's kingdom on Earth (for which atom bombs are not suited at all. editor), to achieve the ideal world order with God's help within the framework human shortcomings, and so on. The religious and moral objectives have influenced the basic rhetoric patterns the most. The United States has been 'a nation under God' since 1954." 219}

It's not always so easy to correctly distinguish between God and the Devil, or as Goethe puts it in "Faust": "Den Teufel spürt das Völkchen nie, und wenn er es beim Kragen hätte." (The common folk never notice the Devil, even when he's got them by the throat). I have dealt with this problem extensively in my book *Christianity and Atheism in relation to Occultism and Magic*.

Obviously the basic pattern was stretched into a frame of lies of hypocrisy, namely in the framework of The Protocols: "Before its entry into the First World War, President Wilson spoke often about America's responsibility to restore peace and about his strict neutral position. But step by step the USA got closer to the Allies who they busily supplied. And when the latter got into debt thus threatening the USA with great financial loss, the US had no other choice but to 'associate' militarily with the Allies. American's slogan was 'to make the world safe for democracy.' Wilson, the 'world saviour,' declared proudly: 'America has the infinitely precious privilege of being able to fulfill its own fate and to save the world at the same time'." 220}

What America's concept of 'world salvation' looked like is shown in quotations from the Versailles Treaty of 1919. "The neo-conservative trend also brought with it the re-adoption of moralistic doctrinism of Wilsonian influence which is especially evident in the fundamentalist sub-culture of bible colleges and television preachers. It was and is popular in these circles to accuse the Soviet Union of preparing the 'hordes of Satan' for the 'final battle of Armageddon' and of doing everything in its power to make the entire world obey the Devil." 221} The reader is free to judge for himself just exactly where the hordes of Satan are to be found.

\*

I would like to begin my summary with a book which had already appeared at the beginning of the 1950's but has been recently reprinted. It deals with the work *Der Vatikan und das XX. Jahrhundert* (The Vatican and the 20th Century), by the Italian Avro Manhattan, which supports my argumentation in many aspects and ties in well with Deschner's work. "It is the church's opinion that its mission is to convert the entire human race to Catholicism and not necessarily to Christianity." 222}

"Protestant USA is one of the Vatican's and the Catholic church's most generous sponsors," 223} which isn't surprising to those intimate with secret politics, for only in this way can certain American secret orders involve the Vatican in their criminal intrigues. At any rate, this assertion from Manhattan is a very important political statement.

"The 'Propaganda Fide' has the task of spreading the Catholic faith in terms of it being the

only true religion. All other religions are wrong and must disappear. The vast majority of humanity – Protestants, Muslims, Buddhists, Hindus, Jews and heathens – can only be saved if they are converted to the Catholic faith. "The sphere of activity of the 'Propaganda Fide' is, therefore, literally the whole world and its greatest mission is to convert the entire human race to Catholicism. Fascist countries work in the same manner. ...This close connection between the dictatorships of the twentieth century and the Catholic church is no coincidence." 224}

He remarks about the Jesuit orders: "This is how the Society of Jesus became a theocracy within a theocracy and is to the present day. ...The Society of Jesus is the most powerful of all orders." 225} Referring to the last sentence it must be added: except for the orders of the Skull & Bones, the 99-Order, and the freemasonic order!

As already shown, democracy has been and is being spread throughout the world by the Freemasons, which naturally hindered the dictatorship of the church. Democracy, as Pius XI stressed, is to blame for the chaos that has descended over mankind because it involves too much freedom and the will of the people is regarded as the highest law, ...This condemnation of democracy was of extraordinary importance for it happened at a time when the fascist doctrines in Italy and other places in Europe were beginning to spread. ...On more than one occasion the Pope proclaimed that the fascist dictator Mussolini was 'sent by Divine Providence'." 226}

The Vatican, Dr. Kaas and von Papen worked jointly to bring Hitler to power without any serious resistance. ...In March, 1933, Hitler had already eliminated the entire opposition press, all communist newspapers were forbidden and of the 200 social democratic newspapers, 175 were forbidden to be published. The Vatican watched this drama with unconcealed joy. ...The Catholic church begged for God's blessing on the Nazi Reich because it made the church an equal partner with the state: ...The Vatican had achieved the main objective of the Catholic church in Germany: The Republic had been removed, democracy had been destroyed, absolutism had arrived on the scene; in a country whose population was predominantly Protestant there existed a very close partnership between the Catholic church and the state." 227}

With regard to the last sentences I want to point out Arthur Trebitsch's remarks (see under 1921) that the Vatican worked together with certain Jewish circles against German Protestantism.

An interesting footnote to the Nuremberg Trials: "As the four Allies began the trials against a long list of Nazi leaders at the International Military Tribunal in Nuremberg at the end of 1945, Pius XII sent Baron of Weizsäcker to Nuremberg after he had had a long talk with him. Weizsäcker had been the Nazi ambassador in the Vatican until 1945. At the International Tribunal he was to cover up for those who had brought Hitler to power. As expected, he didn't say a single word about the role played by Pius XI and Nuncio Pacelli (later Pius XII), and the German cardinals and bishops. ...When the Vatican helped the victors and condemned the vanquished and portrayed itself as a victim of the Nazis regime, at the same time it made an effort to extend support to all those Nazis who had promoted Catholicism to its privileged position in Nazi Germany and its satellite countries. ...Significant for the post-war Vatican policies in Germany is that the first West German Chancellor, Dr. Konrad Adenauer, was a devoted Catholic and leader of the new Catholic party, the CDU; moreover, Germany's first post-war President, Dr. Theodor Heuß, voted for Hitler's Enabling Act in the Reichstag in 1933." 228}

As to Poland, I have already spoken of France's and England's treason. Colonel Beck, the former Polish Foreign Minister completes the picture: "The Vatican bears the major responsibility for the tragedy of my country." 229}

It was not only the invisible government behind The Protocols which pursued its sinister plans in Russia, but also the Pope: "The collapse of Tsarism and the establishment of Soviet power was greeted with hope if not joy by the Vatican. ...The Vatican considered the Soviets to be the lesser of two evils all the more because it completed the separation of church from the state. The introduction of religious freedom associated with this meant that the Catholic church would have been put on the same level as the Orthodox church." 230} The Tsar also stood in the church's way because he was also the head of the Russian-Orthodox church.

As previously shown, certain western occult lodges had their own plans for Europe which obviously hadn't been reported to the Vatican: "The Vatican accused the Allies of having excluded the Catholic church from planning the fate of post-war Europe and of not having taken any measures to 'protect Christian-Catholic Europe from the Bolsheviks'." 231}

An additional reason for another world war is: "From the indications evident even today (1949), one must draw the conclusion that by its resumption of the century-long struggle to Catholicize the world and its continuing fight against socialism, humanity finds itself in great danger of being plunged into a third global catastrophe (p. 343)." In the meantime the power political elite of the Islamic world has declared its so-called "Holy War" which, of course, has not exactly improved the general situation in the world.

In somewhat one-sided press coverage there is a lot of talk of the Jewish "Anti-Defamation-League" (ADL) in the USA, and the power this organisation enjoys over public opinion. But as far as I know, nothing has been mentioned in this press about the similar power enjoyed by the Catholic organisation "Legion of Decency," which has been operating under this name since 1930.

I have pointed out various times that in regard to secret politics, more importance must be attached to the mediators and men behind the scenes and mediators than the statesmen in the public eye. Manhattan mentions one such mediator: "Myron Taylor, millionaire and influential member of the episcopate, was an intimate friend of Roosevelt and Pius XII, and at the same time was an admirer of fascism. Therefore he was accepted by the Protestants, the Catholics, the White House, the Vatican and Mussolini." 232} And once again one finds oneself asking the question: Which lodges and/or orders did this Taylor belong to?

Also, I can but only stress the following sentence relating to plans discussed for atomic war: "The Catholic church should indeed consider that with these policies not only the life of hundreds of millions of people are at stake but also its own existence," 233} something which applies equally well to the policies of the Protestant Church, of course.

\*

When I had practically completed this book, a couple of works reached me which strengthen and confirm the correctness of my presentation in many regards. It isn't possible to mention all the facts from these books but the most important ones should be listed. I would like to begin with the work by Antony C. Sutton, *Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution*. It was here that I read for the first time about the so-called Sisson documents with which Edgar Sisson, a representative for the U.S. Committee for public information in Russia, attempted to prove in 1918 that Germany alone was responsible for supporting the Bolshevik revolution. Sutton further writes about the Sisson documents: "They also have been used to 'prove' a Jewish-Bolshevik conspiracy theory along the lines of that of the Protocols of Zion." 234}

The Russian revolution had many sponsors: "While this tsarist loan operation was happening in New York, in Stockholm the Swedish-Jewish banker Olof Aschberg, owner of the Nya Banken, was funnelling funds from the German government to Russian revolutionaries, who would eventually bring down the 'Kerensky committee' and establish the Bolshevik regime...In addition to Guaranty Trust and the private banker Boissevain in New

York, some European bankers gave direct help to maintain and expand the Bolshevik hold on Russia." 235}

Sir Basil Zaharoff's importance is again confirmed: "Zaharoff wielded enormous behind-the-scenes power and, according to McCormick, was consulted on war policies by the Allied leaders. On more than one occasion McCormick reports that Woodrow Wilson, Lloyd George, and Georges Clemenceau met in Zaharoff's Paris home. McCormick notes that "Allied statesmen and leaders were obliged to consult him before planning any great attack." British intelligence, according to McCormick, "discovered documents which incriminated servants of the Crown as secret agents of Sir Basil Zaharoff with the knowledge of Lloyd George." In 1917 Zaharoff was linked to the Bolsheviks..." 236}

"It is significant that documents in the State Department files confirm that the investment banker Jacob Schiff, often cited as a source of funds for the Bolshevik Revolution, was in fact against support of the Bolshevik regime. This position, as we shall see, was in direct contrast to the Morgan-Rockefeller promotion of the Bolsheviks. The persistence with which the Jewish-conspiracy myth has been pushed suggests that it may well be a deliberate device to divert attention from the real issues and the real causes. The evidence provided in this book suggests that the New York bankers who were also Jewish had relatively minor roles in supporting the Bolsheviks, while the New York bankers who were also Gentiles (Morgan, Rockefeller, Thompson) had major roles. What better way to divert attention from the real operators than by the medieval bogeyman of anti-Semitism?" 237} An interesting view which I can basically agree with, although it is an established fact that Jews quite often played a decisive role in the enforcement of the plans spoken of here. However, one should never project the actions of these individuals on the Jewish people as a whole.

One of the main reasons for the Anglo-American support of the Bolshevik revolution is to be found in a memorandum by William Boyce Thompson (Director of the Federal Reserve Bank in New York) and Lloyd George (Prime Minister of Great Britain) of December 1917: "The Russian situation is lost and Russia lies entirely open to unopposed exploitation unless a radical reversal of policy is at once undertaken by the Allies. ...Democratic Russia would quickly become the greatest war prize the world has ever known." 238}

The establishment and constant support of the Bolshevik dictatorship in Russia and the Versailles Treaty for Germany hindered this development. A similar situation arose after the Second World War. A positive relationship between Germany and Russia was prevented yet again by continuing support of the Soviet dictatorship and the creation of the so-called Iron Curtain in Central Europe. Today (1990) there is again a similar situation like the ones which twice led to world wars. When one day the mass murder begins anew, then the reader would do well to remember the words of W.B. Thompson! Certainly every reader can now see for himself why almost the entire nuclear potential of the world is aimed at the people of Germany.

\*

Further important pieces of evidence can be found in *The Anglo-American Establishment* by Carroll Quigley. With the scrupulousness of a good historian, Quigley shows which political effects originated from the secret society of Cecil Rhodes, all the way down to politically arranged weddings to increase power. A couple of sentences in connection with the founding of this secret society clarify many things: "Thirteen years later, in a letter to the trustee of his third will, Rhodes told how to form the secret society, saying, "In considering questions suggested take Constitution of the Jesuits if obtainable and insert English Empire for Roman Catholic Religion." 239}

After Rhodes' death Lord Milner became one of the leading figures in the society which did business under names like "Milner Group," "Milners Kindergarten," "The Round Table,"



and "The Royal Institute of International Affairs." They got their recruits mainly from three colleges at Oxford: All Souls, Balliol and New College. "All Souls, in fact, became the chief recruiting agency for the Milner Group, as it had been before 1903 for the Cecil Bloc." 240}

"There is no effort here to contend that the Milner Group ever falsified or even concealed evidence (although this charge could be made against 'The Times'). Rather it propagated its point of view by interpretation and selection of evidence. In this fashion it directed policy in ways that were sometimes disastrous. ...Even today, the official historian of the 'The Times' is unable to see that the policy of that paper was anti-German from 1895 to 1914 and as such contributed to the worsening of Anglo-German relations and thus to the First World War." 241} The newspaper "The Times" of London was controlled by the Milner Group for roughly 50 years. It is not without reason that Douglas Reed says in his book *From smoke to Smother* that one had to read "The Times" in order to know which political plans are being devised.

Lord Milner also held high positions in politics: "Milner himself became the second most important figure in the government (after Lloyd George), especially while he was Minister without Portfolio. ...He was one of the signers of the Treaty of Versailles." 242}

"On the two great plans to settle the reparations problem, the Dawes Plan of 1924 and the Young Plan of 1929, the chief influence was that of J.P. Morgan and Company, but the Milner Group had half of the British delegation on the former committee." 243} The problem of settling reparations was only a pretext. In reality the Dawes and Young plans served the purpose of drawing Germany into a new war.

"There can be little doubt that the Milner Group knew of these anti-Nazi plots within Germany. Several of the plotters were former Rhodes Scholars and were in touch with members of the inner circle of the Milner Group in the period up to 1943, if not later. One of the leaders of the anti-Hitler plotters in Germany, Helmuth von Moltke, was probably a member of the Milner Group as well as intellectual leader of the conspirators in Germany." 244} Didn't Moltke's conspirators actually know that it had been Milner and his American allies in Skull & Bones who, with the idea of destroying Germany, had supported Hitler?

\*

The conclusion is to consist of *America's Secret Establishment* by Antony C. Sutton, for which I am especially thankful because it completely supports my views that not only normal secret societies stand behind the said plans but even "occult" secret societies. A few sentences from Sutton's foreword produce evidence for how vital it is to consider the activities of secret societies in historical research. "After 16 books and 25 years in basic research I thought I'd heard it all. ...The world was a confused mess, probably beyond understanding and certainly beyond salvation ... and there was little I could do about it. ...Why did we build the Soviet Union, while we also transferred technology to Hitler's Germany? Why did Washington want to conceal these facts? Why have we boosted Soviet military power? And simultaneously boosted our own?

Then a year or so ago I received an eight-inch batch of documents — nothing less than the membership lists of an American secret society. Glancing through the sheets it was more than obvious - this was no ordinary group. The names spelled Power, with a capital P. As I probed each individual a pattern emerged – and a formerly fuzzy world became crystal clear." 245} Antony Sutton is no occultist otherwise more things might have become clearer to him.

"Those on the inside know it as "The Order." Others have known it for more than 150 years as Chapter 322 of a German secret society. More formally, for legal purposes, The Order was incorporated as The Russell Trust in 1856. It was also once known as the "Brotherhood of Death." Those who make light of it, or want to make fun of it, call it "Skull & Bones," or just plain "Bones." The American chapter of this German order was founded in 1833 at Yale University by General William Huntington Russell and Alphonso Taft who, in

1876, became Secretary of War in the Grant Administration. Alphonso Taft was the father of William Howard Taft, the only man to be both President and Chief Justice of the United States. The openly published literature on The Order amounts to merely two articles over a span of one hundred years." 246}

Luckily Antony Sutton was familiar with Carroll Quigley's books, therefore he too delved into questions which are especially important regarding my study: "Some well-read readers may raise a question — how does The Order and its families relate to Cecil Rhodes' secret society, Milner's Round Table, the Illuminati and the Jewish secret society equivalents?. ...It (The Order) is undoubtedly linked to overseas groups. The British element is called "The Group." 'The Group' interfaces with its Jewish equivalent through the Rothschilds in Britain (Lord Rothschild was an original member of Rhodes' "inner circle"). "The Order" in the U.S. links to the Guggenheim, Schiff and Warburg families. ...All these groups have cooperative and competitive features. But to argue that all the world's ills can be ascribed to any one of these groups is false. The core of "The Order", like the core of "The Group" in England, comprises about 20 families." 247}

Under the heading of the year 1920 I expressed some doubts as to how Henry Ford's role in international politics had been officially represented. Sutton confirmed just how justified these doubts were: "The Order controls the substantial wealth of Andrew Carnegie, but no Carnegie has ever been a member of The Order. The Order used the Ford wealth so flagrantly against the wishes of the Ford family that two Fords resigned from the board of the Ford Foundation. No Ford has been a member of The Order. The name Morgan has never appeared on the membership lists, although some Morgan partners are with the inner core, for example, Davison and Perkins. Interestingly, the Astor name is prominent in "The Group" in England, but not in The Order in the U.S." 248}

Rudolf Steiner had already pointed out before 1920 that the names of the highest members of occult secret societies never appear in membership lists. This possibility is not taken into consideration by Sutton. In negative or black magic orders all the most important documents are written in secret code which can only be read with the help of the corresponding key. The materialistic historians have much to learn in this respect if they wish to discover the whole truth.

For me there is no doubt that Cecil Rhodes' last will and testament forms the fundamental ideas for the "Protocols of Zion," which is also evident in the similarity of the aims: "Both The Group and The Order have been created by Anglophiles who want to pattern the world on a Hegelian-Anglo hybrid culture. Where the Latins, the Slavs and the Sino races fit is not considered, but clearly these cultures will be disinclined to become pawns of either the British Empire or New England Yankees. Both The Group and The Order are unwilling or unable to bring about a global society by voluntary means, so they opted for coercion. To do this they have created wars and revolutions, they have ransacked public treasuries, they have oppressed, they have pillaged, they have lied - even to their own countrymen." 249}

In much the same way as the Milner Group in England, the Skull & Bones Order, with connections to a whole number of sub-organizations, i.e. the Pilgrim Society, the Bohemian Club, the Atlantic Council, the Bilderbergers, the Trilateral Commission and the Council on Foreign Relations, is internally organized in various circles probably resembling the degrees in the freemasonic Order.

Members of the "Order" had influence in the most vital decisions, even during the Second World War, e.g. Henry Stimson: "In 1940 Franklin D. Roosevelt appointed Stimson Secretary of War. ...In 1945, as Truman's Secretary of War, Stimson recommended dropping the atomic bombs on Japan. ...Stimson was appointed to cabinet positions by every President,

except Harding, from 1911 to 1946, i.e. Taft, Wilson, Coolidge, Hoover, Roosevelt, and Truman." 250} Roosevelt's biographer Hamilton Fish would have been less perplexed by these people's contradictory behaviour had he known something about what was going on behind the scenes.

"This practice by The Order of supporting both "right" and "left" persists down to the present day. We find in 1984, for example, that Averell Harriman (The Order '13) is elder statesman of the Democratic Party while George Bush (The Order '49) is a Republican Vice President and leader of the misnamed "moderate" (actually extremist) wing of the Republican Party." 251} Meanwhile, George Bush has become the President of the United States and he will certainly not hesitate to continue putting the "humane" principles of the Skull and Bones Order into practice in world politics.

For the historian a certain amount of luck is involved when searching for documents: "The document reproduced on page 167 slipped through U.S. censorship because the Office of Director of Intelligence did not know of the link between Fritz Thyssen and the Harriman interests in New York. Documents linking Wall Street to Hitler have for the most part been removed from U.S. Control Council records. ...When interrogated in 1945 under Project Dustbin, Thyssen recalled that he was approached in 1923 by General Ludendorff at the time of French evacuation of the Ruhr. Shortly after this meeting Thyssen was introduced to Hitler and provided funds for the Nazis through General Ludendorff." 252} These are certainly interesting facts. Having played an inglorious role transporting Lenin from Switzerland to Moscow, General Ludendorff then acted as a lackey to the Nazis. He soon fell out with Hitler and the Nazis and together with his wife Mathilde became heralds of the Vatican in the common fight against occultism, against the true spiritual sciences. The "Realization of God" invented by Dr. Mathilde Ludendorff, with which she and her husband planned to do away with all the other conceptions of the world, turns out under closer inspection to be a mixture of emotional mysticism and materialism, a completely unsuitable instrument for true spiritual knowledge.

I have already referred to the power developing in Asia opposite to that of the USA. According to Sutton the Skull & Bones Order has its fingers in the pie there too: "Second, the construction of a completely new arm, that of Communist China, itself Marxist, but with conflict potential for the Soviet Union. Major efforts by The Order are in progress, only partly revealed in the press, to create a new superpower in a conflict mode with the Soviet Union. This is the new antithesis, replacing Nazi Germany. ...By about the year 2000 Communist China will be a "superpower" built by American technology and skill." 253} When the decisive war of this century begins the reader should remember these sentences. Indeed, I am of the opinion that the American cannons in China will be directed less at the Soviet Union than at Japan; for it is Japan which is the USA's greatest economic rival, not the USSR.

Some important questions must remain unanswered and will require further investigation: What are the names of the middlemen between the Skull & Bones Order, the Milner Group, the ecclesiastical orders (especially the Jesuits Orders), the Freemasonic Order, B'nai B'rith Order? What kinds of connections exist with Islamic, Buddhist, Hindu, Anarchist and terrorist orders? Something else to take note of is that the use of the skull doesn't necessarily refer to a negative, or as Sutton thinks – a Satanic, background. For ages the skull has had its place also in the positive schools of mysticism as a symbol of time, of the transience, of everything material, the victory of the mind over matter. The underlying truth only becomes evident by studying the deeds of every person who uses the skull as a symbol. It is for the reader himself to decide if a great difference exists between the effects of the Skull & Bones Order and the German SS skull orders.

1989/1990: The rigid border of the East Block begin to be strained. Suddenly seemingly

over night! Just exactly why were weapons being built for both military blocks for hundreds of billions of Marks over the preceding decades? In order to scrap the whole thing now? My fellow citizens shouldn't let themselves become confused by these kinds of chess moves. All the disarmament talk in the press is nothing but a bad manoeuvre of deception, for the invisible government laughs at the term disarmament the most. There are so many weapons stored in Europe that one could probably destroy it ten times. Real disarmament would only then begin if there were too few weapons in stock to destroy Europe once. The responsible citizen should be quite clear about the present idle chatter about disarmament. Any extensive disarmament for the Soviet Union, for example, would be political suicide in view of the highly armed Chinese dictatorship on its south-eastern border with a staggering population of 1.2 billion people, of which 5 million are soldiers equipped with modern western weapons systems. These facts are as clear as day for every realistic politician. "The Soviet Union has the longest boarder in the world to defend from countries which are potential or official enemies (Turkey, Iran, China, Norway). Almost one third of the Soviet Union's forces are bound to the Chinese boarder." 254}

At any rate, the political changes in eastern Europe have increased the threat of war. When today a threat of war still comes from the Soviet Union then it is due less to imperialistic reasons than to the fact that the invisible government rules there. The Soviet Union today is on the verge of starvation and is therefore incapable of holding out in a war, even for a few months. Bearing this in mind, all the advocates of armament who regard the Soviet Union itself as a danger to world peace are wrong. The Soviet Union is only a danger in that it is dependent upon the USA. Accordingly, it is Europe's first duty to free the Soviet Union from this dependence – and to free itself, too.

In the chapter "Power Politics through Religion and Magic" I wrote about the difference between certain occult societies in the west and in Asia. It looks exactly as though this contrast is entering a more acute phase, as an article published in the magazine 'CODE' No. 2, February, 1990 shows. It states: "Sony boss Akio Morita and Shintaro Ishihara wrote an explosive book entitled: *A Japan that can say NO*. The book was only meant for Japanese readers. ...The book characterises the USA as an unloved friend, as a racist country and gives one to understand that Japan plans to retaliate for the conditions of the surrender it was forced into. ...Nearly every page of the book reflects growing agreement that Japan will represent its own national interests rigidly in future as far as the USA is concerned. The Japanese see (the USA - ed) as a dying colossus, rotten and hollow, swaying on its last legs, the "Star and Stripes" nothing but a shroud. ...Japan has, to all sense and purposes, brought the American economic system to its knees. Ishihara and Morita state very frankly what influential Japanese business people have only dared to whisper in private circles up till now. ...The book's author Ishihara, who is considered to have the best chances of becoming Prime Minister in the 90's, lets the cat out of the bag. "During the Second World War the American air force bombed the civilian population in Germany," he says, obviously embittered, "but only on a Japan, already preparing for defeat, did it drop nuclear bombs for test purposes. That was an absolutely detestable form of racism." Such remarks do indeed correspond to statements made by prominent Japanese figures who carefully hint that the aim is to destroy the American economy as revenge for Nagasaki and Hiroshima. ...And a Japanese marine attaché formerly stationed in Hamburg vowed recently in Toronto, "Japan finds itself at war with the USA. We will conquer America economically. We will take our revenge on America for causing us to lose face in the Pacific." "In Japan there are important economic leaders," Ishihara reports freely, "who have been very interested in developing Siberia for many years. Disclosing the direction of the Japanese advance he says, "Many of them are of the opinion that Japan will become neutral if the Soviets return the northern occupied islands, and if the present defensive

alliance with the USA is terminated. And there are, as of this date, justifiable prospects of this happening." ...Democrat James Exon confesses, "Never before have I seen a book which has caused so much consternation in Washington as this document. I can hardly believe what I'm seeing in black and white. Even when it was originally only meant for Japanese readers." And Republican Mel Levine nervously broods, "The book provides the naked proof that Japan is using its economic might to push us around." Exon agrees with Levine's fears: "The book is part of a clever Japanese economic strategy which is meant to put Japan in the position of being able to dictate to us what we can do or not (p. 53,54)."

Another important chapter in this regard is the escape of Tibetan monks and priests during the Chinese invasion in 1959. These monks namely didn't stay in Indian exile at all, rather they founded centers of one kind or another in the western world. To be sure, they don't talk as loudly about their plans as many political circles in the western civilisation do, but this does not mean that they are totally inactive. What does a western politician know about the political plans of Tibetan monks and priests. As long as he doesn't take an interest in occult power politics then he doesn't know anything about it, and even that is much too little!

As I wrote in the chapter "Power Politics...": "The Asian priests have learned their lessons quickly" I was indeed aware of the above quoted facts but I lacked solid documentation for it. Now it is here! According to the contents of The Protocols the question must be reformulated: With which cannons will the invisible government threaten and suppress countries in the coming years? The future of Central Europe and Germany will in any case depend upon whether the Central Europeans, most notably the Germans, develop in the near future the same kind of courage the Japanese are presently displaying. If not, then they will perish due to their unlimited lack of political interest, their stupidity and cowardice. Central Europe will have to learn to say "No" if it doesn't want to succumb to the destructive will of the invisible government behind The Protocols.

\* \* \*

## SOCIAL AND ANTI-SOCIAL

The responsible citizen naturally must be able to distinguish between social and antisocial if he doesn't wish to succumb to the suggestions of antisocial tempters. I want here to discuss an example which has been a stumbling block for me for years, regarding how little this is the case, at least in Germany. When one wishes to thoroughly ruin the social cohesion of a country in the manner described in The Protocols, then one must first see to it that within the society crass social differences are established. In the chapter "Power Politics..." I pointed out that the division of society into social castes in the Republic of Germany is being accomplished by the trade unions. The basic principle is that with the help of annual wage and salary increases the rich get richer and the poor get poorer.

For the sake of argument let us assume that employee A earned half as much as employee B at the beginning of our study. Over the course of thirty years let us also assume that the salaries of both employees doubled. The accuracy of my statement is immediately clear:

Employee	A	B
Basic wage	1000 / \$, €, £, etc.	2000 / \$, €, £, etc.
Plus 100% within 30 years	1000	2000
Total	2000	4000

By the percentage increases of earnings, the difference between the salaries of A and B has grown one thousand, without the individual performance of the employee having to change. The percentage wage increases and salaries is therefore an antisocial means of creating social unrest. With a linear raise in salaries, the difference between basic salaries would always remain the same, namely one thousand Euros.

This unsocial principle for percentage increases has also been implemented in pension funds. It's effects are much more drastic because pensions are set in stone and cannot be supplemented by the individual performance of a retiree. Due to this principle, millions of retirees are forced into poverty in old age, for even with a one hundred percent increase of a basic pension of € 300, it would be only € 600, and from € 1000, it would be € 2000. Without ever having raised any serious protests, German workers and retirees have been sold these anti-social principles for decades by their Christian politicians.

One can easily distinguish between social and antisocial tendencies in Germany. Trade-union members would be utter fools to believe that every one of their leaders, who earn half a million Euros per year and sit on the boards of directors of diverse corporations, are seriously interested in social justice. Those familiar with secret politics know that some union leaders have even participated in "Trilateral Commission" conferences, which is to be assumed that they, as servants of the invisible government, are to draw the country into a state of class war and anarchy. The collapse of the union-owned companies "Neue Heimat" and "COOP" exposed some of what was going on in the illegal bog which had formed in the higher levels of the unions. I shall refrain from commenting on this. These are the politics which move on the same anti-social level which make a special caste of civil servants (Beamten) with an incomprehensible network of privileges. German Christians truly have no reason to arrogantly look down upon the Indian caste system. This should suffice regarding this matter, although I could quite easily write a large book about the anti-social "social policies" in the Republic of Germany.

It goes without saying that the percentage increase in salaries is the most antisocial method of creating unproductive income (unemployment). It ranks even higher than exorbitant interest rates because it is applied in accordance with the wishes of the voters and members of the unions. The same antisocial tendencies can also be found in the German tax code in those sections concerning tax deductions. The application of the tax deductions leads in most cases to the big earners being able to save double to triple as much tax as the smaller earners. This antisocial law has been sold by Christian union leaders to their members for decades as "social justice." As I do not wish to insinuate that voters and union members are consciously betraying or swindling their poor fellow men and colleagues, I must assume that they can not correctly distinguish between social and antisocial. Continuing this line of thinking, they also fail to distinguish between social and antisocial politicians, which naturally leads to the conditions which I have been presenting in this book. In many regards, it would be fair to say that they are digging their own graves.

\* \* \*

## Cause and Effect

In order for the reader not to sink into the belief that the trees of the invisible government, the black lodges, tower up into heaven and that the normal citizen is only left with helplessness, despair and slavery, I would like to provide some information on the law of divine justice in conclusion to this study. In my book *Christianity and Atheism in relation to Occultism and Magic* I wrote in depth about this theme, therefore only a couple of especially important aspects will be dealt with here as a comfort to the one, and a warning to the other.

As the Initiates and Magicians have informed us, this universe functions according to the law of cause and effect, which we in occultism refer to as Karma, a word meaning deed or action in ancient Sanskrit. Franz Bardon writes of this: "An immutable law which has its aspect in the Akasha principle (Divine Principle), is the law of cause and effect. Each cause evokes a corresponding effect. This law works everywhere as the most sublime rule. ...Subject to this law of cause and effect is also the law of evolution or development. Thus development is an aspect of the Karmic law." 255} From this follows the law that: when the reservoir of evil is full then the merciless consequence of Karmic rebound takes place and leads, sooner or later, to the ruin of the responsible party. As well, it is irrelevant whether it concerns a single person, a group, or an entire nation. Such ruin need not necessarily be caused from outside, rather is often brought about from inner conditions. With nations, for example, it is often brought about by an increase in barbarism in general, civil wars, racial hatred, class struggles, brain washing and stultification of the ruling class, and the decay of ethics and religion.

An evaluation of Karmic effects is therefore very difficult for an uninitiated person because the cause can be from thousands of years ago, for instance from the times of Atlantis. There are, for example, reincarnated peoples on the earth today, who are still working off karmical debt they acquired during the decadent days of Atlantis' civilization. The last pieces of Atlantis are sunken down about 15,000 years ago.

The invisible government behind The Protocols has its dirty work carried out almost exclusively by its accomplices and helpers. The top brass of terror and violence, that is, the perjurious presidents, ministers, state secretaries, etc., are cheated the most, as a line for Paragraph 10 of The Protocols reveals: "Death is the inevitable end for everything."

This is to suggest that everything is over at death. One can only deceive an atheist and a "God is dead Christian" with a line like that because true Christians and occultists believe that after death they must be called to account for all their actions before a divine court. The occultists of the invisible government know, of course, that reincarnation of the human spirit is a fact and that it lives on after death and that according to the law of Karma the spirit must answer for all its deeds to the judges of the Saturnian sphere. However, as they incriminate their accomplices who carry out the greater crimes and take responsibility, the heads of the invisible government are protected to a certain degree from Karmic rebounds. All those poor people who have supported so-called "world revolutions" with terror, violence, with murder and manslaughter will receive the effects of their deeds on their own bodies. Thus the perpetrators will be the victims of the future. In the Federal Republic of Germany the greatest responsibility falls on those sworn in under oath as civil servants:

"I solemnly swear to defend the constitution of the Federal Republic and all the Federal Republic's accepted laws and to fulfill my official duties conscientiously, so help me God!"

A similar official oath is likely sworn in all Christian democracies. However, when I look at the deeds of some Christian people who have held offices in this century, I must ask myself the question: To which "god" are these high officials actually taking an oath? To the God of



light or the God of darkness? What kind of spiritual blindness must one possess to believe that the God of this universe is incapable of making people answer for their deeds? I have never once come across an instance here the Christian churches have threatened the many mass murderers of the century with eternal damnation, whereas they routinely employ such blackmail techniques against the run of the mill believers.

In the fifth chapter of the Gospel according to Matthew, Jesus Christ condemned the taking of oaths: 33“Again, you have heard that it was said to the people long ago, ‘Do not break your oath, but keep the oaths you have made to the Lord.’ 34But I tell you, Do not swear at all: either by heaven, for it is God’s throne; 35or by the earth, for it is his footstool; or by Jerusalem, for it is the city of the Great King. 36And do not swear by your head, for you cannot make even one hair white or black. 37Simply let your ‘Yes’ be ‘Yes,’ and your ‘No,’ ‘No’; anything beyond this comes from the evil one.”

Most certainly Christ did not speak these words because he was a fool, rather because he knew the laws of the spiritual world and the responsibility associated with it. He knew quite exactly that the forgiveness of sins according to the teachings of the Christian church is in reality not possible because it contradicts the laws of divine justice. The fact is rather that every debt must be balanced out according to the law of Karma, even if it should take thousands of years.

The occultist knows that the blood of the murdered will transform into iron and when they reincarnate again sometime in the following 800 years they will forge swords from this iron to supervise the labor of there erstwhile torturers and murderers.

\* \* \*

## Germany in The Graticule

The false reports about what is happening to Germany in 1990 repeatedly resound over our heads. The invisible government's jackals have been trying desperately for forty years to deceive us about the true state of affairs concerning German unity, the Polish border question and matters of sovereignty.

The completion of this book was delayed due to some technical difficulties. This gives me the opportunity to comment on the latest blow against Germany, the result of the so-called Treaty on the Final Settlement With Respect to Germany also known as the Two Plus Four Agreement. Actually it had often occurred to me that the result of these negotiations could lead to a revision of some of my previous assessments. However, the concluding result of these negotiations – which, typically enough, were held behind closed doors – didn't lead in any way to a change in my judgements, but rather confirmed them in every respect. Without doubt this agreement is the biggest trap which Germany has been confronted with since the German Treaty of the allied conspirators. The 12th of September, 1990, the day this document was signed, is a day Germans should do well to remember for it will go down in history as a renewal of the Versailles Treaty. From the result one can only conclude that two German cowardly traitors negotiated there with four allied blackmailers, for it is an exact continuation of the Anglo-American plans which are described in this book. The cry of victory from the German press on the result of the Two Plus Four negotiations will change to a cry of rage and sorrow, at the latest on the day they notice that their deaths were also planned in this treaty because witnesses for the prosecution are the last thing these conspirators need. In any case, the Two-Plus-Four-Negotiations were a total success for the allied warmongers and their Vatican ally.

The basic question is then: What purpose does this treaty serve? The answer: It serves to destroy Germany and Central Europe – easily proven from the backgrounds of the documents mentioned. At the beginning of this book I referred to the characteristics of left- and right-wing radicalism, as well as the fact that certain power political goals are always being achieved by using similar or the same methods. Left and right radicalism are related to specific psychological rules in life according to which one extreme automatically evokes the other if one doesn't energetically work against it. Besides, it is of course possible to artificially evoke the corresponding extreme, of which I have spoken in depth. Germany finds itself now in a transition from left radicalism to right radicalism or fascism. An investigation into the following question makes this easy to prove: Under which circumstances did Hitler Fascism in Germany grow? The Church and the Allies namely want to use this fascism for their plans again, in the same way as they had done between 1919 and 1933.

1. 1919-1933, Versailles: Cowardly and treacherous conduct by government representatives by signing the Versailles Treaty. With this the loss of German territory and the accompanying negotiations on border issues play a major role.

12.9.1990 Two-plus-four-Agreement: In Article 1 Nos. 1-5 the so-called Polish west border between the former GDR and Poland is fixed once and for all. In the light of the Potsdam Conference and the German Treaty this means that the four allied victorious powers rob Germany of a hundred thousand square kilometers of fertile land and give it to Poland. This robbery happened of course in complete agreement with so-called international law according to the excerpt in which it says: Whoever can't say "No" is to blame for his own misfortune.

In the Potsdam Conference of 1945 it was agreed that the German territory on the other

side of the present so-called Polish west border was to be handed over to the Poles only for administration. Nothing, however, was said about transferring ownership of this territory over to Poland in this agreement.

In the said German Treaty (Articles 2 and 7) it quite clearly states that the Allies would be entirely responsible for the question of German unity and the final post-war borders. The Federal Government under Adenauer renounced any right of having a say in the matter for the areas under Polish administration, whereby the responsibility for this theft committed under international law lies with the Allies.

The German politicians' conduct during the Two-Plus-Four-Treaty clearly showed that German politics is in a very sorry state indeed. In view of these facts, any German politician with a modicum of political intelligence would have waited discreetly in silence to see what proposals the Allies would have made to the relevant questions and would have only then made his own suggestions for which they would have had 40 years to work on.

What actually happened however, was incredible. Even before the Allies had a chance to present their proposals, a chorus of top German politicians demanded that the Polish west border be recognized unconditionally. The government of one of the most densely populated countries in the world gives away voluntarily and without any compulsion one hundred thousand square kilometers of its precious territory, territory which cannot increase by itself.

The term "without compulsion" is very important because, at the very least, the Republic of Germany of today is in an entirely different position of power than it was in 1919 and 1945. Probably a unique occurrence in the political history of the Earth. Whoever has attentively followed me up to now will immediately recognize that German politicians displaying so much resignation are actively aiding the policies of The Protocols aimed against Central Europe and the Treaties of Versailles and the Morgenthau Plan. Judging by German experience in this century, such decisions cannot possibly only arise out of political stupidity and cowardice. We are dealing much more with a new case of treachery which is laying the foundations for a similar situation which existed between 1920 and 1933 and ended in triumph for both Fascism and the Allies.

The Polish attitude to the so-called western borders has without a doubt certain parallels with those attitudes to the "Danzig Corridor" which led to the outbreak of the Second World War. The Polish government apparently considers the theft of a hundred thousand square kilometers of German land as completely normal. It testifies to Polish modesty when on top of this usurping of territory a settlement running to a three-figure billion amount is demanded from the German people.

And a couple of words from Lech Walesa, winner of the Nobel Peace Prize and candidate for the office of the Polish Minister President gives us some idea how peaceful life together in Europe will be in future: "In an interview which was published in the Dutch weekly newspaper "Elsevier", the Nobel Peace Prize winner declared that he had every reason to be worried about Germany's unification. "I don't shrink back from saying something which will make me unpopular in Germany. If the Germans destabilize Europe again in one way or another one should not attempt to solve the matter by dividing their country, rather by simply erasing it from the map. The East and the West possess the advanced technology necessary to carry out this sentence" (quoted from CODE Nr. 10, October 1990, p. 16). I can only say: A Nobel Prize simply has its price. Whether this Polish attitude is that wise politically is rather doubtful from a psychological point of view, for it is to be feared that this matter will prove to be a thorn in the side for Germany and will be played up by radical groups, which is indeed the purpose of this allied transaction. All the same I would still be interested in hearing what the UN Assembly had to say about the theft of eastern German territory for I haven't read anything about it in the press. Also, it is completely unclear to me what the legal difference is

between the allies' robbery of Germany compared to Iraq's robbery of Kuwait. The UN members' agreement to a common act of blackmail is also surprising. As the Soviet Union quashed Hungary and Czechoslovakia and marched into Afghanistan no one dared to stir. Who threatened with sanctions when China invaded Tibet? Where are the UN sanctions against the current literal slaughter of hundreds of thousands of people in African Sudan? Where were the UN sanctions when the USA murdered and buried thousands of citizens in mass graves when it invaded Panama? The UN and its so-called Security Council is nothing more than an instrument of terror for the atomic powers and a tribunal of hypocrites and cowards!

In accord with Germany's political enemies, German politicians haven't made any serious attempts whatsoever in 45 years to sign peace treaties with their former enemies and to clarify questions regarding its borders and the complete sovereignty of the FRG. Quite the opposite, for Germany's leading politicians have rewarded the allies' reluctance (obvious from historical facts) for peace by calling these political enemies "our friends"! History will soon reveal just how many friends Germany has abroad. In any case not one of the political parties in the past has made the slightest effort to achieve a revision of the German Treaty, regardless of whether they called themselves Christian, Social, Free or Green. On the contrary, the Communism terror was supported by payments of billions in contributions. Furthermore, it seems to be our people's representatives' main concern to purposely damage Germany's image abroad. The stupid comments by leading German politicians about the problem of the Polish west border have, namely, led to the fact that once again the foreign press is full of references to the German revanchism and thus the "German danger" to world peace. This could have been completely avoided had one immediately referred to the assurances of the Allies in the Potsdam Treaty and the responsibilities according to the German Treaty. Most of all one should have admitted openly that real sovereignty for the Federal Republic doesn't exist at all, a fact which the responsible citizen is fully aware of anyway.

In concluding I would like to say that I am deeply disappointed that the decision to rob Germany of its eastern territory was shared by France. In doing this, political France once again proved to be an enemy of Germany although it must have known that it will share the same grave with it. When it says in Article 1 Nr. 1: "The ratification of the final character of the borders of a unified Germany is an essential factor for peace in Europe," then I must ask: What kind of peace is this which begins by plundering Germany? This sentence is actually the very peak of world history lies and hypocrisy. As though in the course of human history peace was ever served by stealing a hundred thousand square kilometers of land from a nation. The opposite is the case, this only serves to generate new wars in Central Europe!

2. 1919-1933, Versailles: Disarmament of Germany whereby it must give in to every form of blackmail by the Allies. Remember how the French marched into the Ruhr.

12.9.1990: Two-Plus-Four-Treaty: A future unified Germany willingly abstains from ABC-weapons (Art. 3 Nr. 1), as well as agreeing to reduce its armed forces down to 370,000 men (Art. 3 Nr. 2). Ethically this passage of the treaty looks very commendable but power politically it is completely idiotic. This of course means complete renunciation of sovereignty because this exclusively rests on power, and that means economic and military power, as I have described in depth. With this step towards vulnerability Germany allows itself to be blackmailed by every miniature state which has the above-mentioned type of weapons at its disposal. For Germany, this decision means the second milestone for the resurgence of Christian Fascism.

If one meditates on the economic aspect of this article on Germany's disarmament one must conclude that this is simply a deadly trap set by the Allies. The reduction of the armed forces as stated means that Germany need only spend a relatively small sum on its military budget.

The money saved could then be used of course in other fields of the German economy, which means a considerable advantage over other countries which spend up to 50% of their budgets on military purposes. Only an absolute political ignoramus can believe that the Allies plan to give Germany economic advantage over their own economies. As it is unlikely that Anglo-American politicians have plunged into madness overnight, this section of the Two-Plus-Four-Treaty can only be aimed at the destruction of Central Europe.

3. 1919-1933: Foreign citizens were in competition with Germans for jobs and homes, which led to obvious tension, which in turn was played on by the Fascists to incite the masses.

Present Situation: Through federal laws and paid smuggling rings hundreds of thousands of refugees are transported to Germany and systematically distributed everywhere to cause unrest within the nation. In addition, millions of German emigrants are brought to Germany. Jobs and apartments will be non-existent for years for them. It is therefore conspicuous that the emigrant problem has been known to the federal government for roughly ten years, and the current increasingly acute housing shortage was purposely brought about in order to prepare a breeding ground for Fascism.

4. 1919-1933: Cheating citizens with increasing national debt. National debt caused mainly by the high reparation payments to the Allies (blackmail). This leads to a fall in the economy and thus increased unemployment (1932 ca. 6 million) and social misery. The people's situation is exploited with the result that emergency decrees (Enabling Act) were employed to govern which meant establishing a dictatorship.

Present Situation: The basic question for Germany's enemies thus reads: How do we ruin the German economy? The answer is the same as it was in 1919: Blackmail! As already mentioned, the German national debt has been continuously increasing in the last 30 years, and this was not inevitable (e.g. in the state of Nordrhein-Westfalen from 20 to 110 billion marks in 10 years). The question of who is to pay this debt and when has not been mentioned in the press as far as I know. The reader may like to remember what the inventors of The Protocols had to say about national debt. Now in the wake of German unification at least 100 billion marks must be found every year to aid and redevelop East Germany; this money, previously thrown out the window, is suddenly missing. In case the estimates are wrong, as is so often the case with the German government, the amount could easily run to an average of 150 billion. The question then is: What can be done to further delude and cheat the electorate? In any case, one thing is certainly true: increasing taxes is the honest solution and national debt is fraud.

Considering the German position as described, it would be quite right if the so-called friends of Germany would temporarily abstain from making further outrageous demands. But one doesn't know Germany's "friends" well enough. No sacrifice can be too big for American imperialism, therefore Germany can support this imperialism in Arabia with 3.3 billion Marks. Only a few days later were several billion more promised by the German federal government. The German voter should well note just how his taxes are being used for criminal purposes! In this case the American request was padded with the necessary threats which shows that I am on the right track with my argumentation. Germans don't even know yet that this is only the beginning of an endless chain of blackmailings from all corners of the world. After all, Germany is the most succulent prey that has been around for a long time! In view of the current military support of American imperialism in the Iraq conflict, it is simply brain-washing the people when one can read in the not yet fully undersigned Two-Plus-Four-Treaty, Article 2: "The Governments of the Federal Republic of Germany and the German Democratic Republic reaffirm their declarations that only peace will come from Germany." What kind of peace is that which lends massive support to American imperialism? The conspirators will not rest, however, until Germany has again 6 million unemployed and is

reduced to poverty; of that I am very sure. One will proceed then to dictatorship via chaos.

Germany's decline and final breakdown will, however, be provoked more indirectly. In this regard, one must attentively observe the collapse of the Soviet Union. The press already speaks openly of 40 million unemployed caused by reorganizing the Soviet economy. Because today many staple foods are lacking even in Moscow, there are also at least 40 million starving people. No German should fool himself by thinking that these 40 million starving unemployed will turn to Sibiria or to Mongolia to find work and bread. Only an absolute illusionist can still claim that a total collapse of the Soviet Union can still be avoided. In the end, the unseen world government has kept the Soviet Union in dependence for very specific purposes for decades, especially with regard to the food economy, which is presented clearly enough in *The Protocols of the Wise Men of Zion* under excerpt two. If the Soviet Union's politicians had studied these "Protocols" and *The Lean Years* by R.J. Barnet, then they could have protected the Soviet Union from the unseen world government's destructive plans. Unfortunately, it is too late for that today.

Once again I must stress that communism in the Soviet Union was kept alive exclusively by the Anglo-American circles of conspirators named in this book. I do not claim that the Soviet Union will attack Central Europe for imperialistic motives. What I do firmly state, however, is that the Soviet Union will be forced to war by the invisible world government and the Anglo-American secret societies connected with it. These circles will, of course, see to it that the Soviet Union collapses completely so that they can make use of this desperate situation for their purposes. And this point in time has finally come, something that must be realized clearly in Central Europe, for the consequences of this collapse will unleash all the powers of hell. In order for the reader to see that my assessments have a solid foundation, I will repeat a previous quote: "The Russian situation is lost and Russia lies entirely open to un-opposed German exploitation unless a radical reversal of policy is at once undertaken by the Allies. ...A democratic Russia would quickly become the greatest war prize (for Germany) the world has ever known." 238} This was a main reason for the Anglo-American conspiracy against Germany during and after the First World War and the Second World War (The Iron Curtain, 45-year occupation). How can any German believe that the Anglo-American conspirators now willingly allow a situation (a partnership between former Soviet Russia and Central Europe) which they have been working against for almost a hundred years? Here should be remembered the interview of the British Minister for Industry and Trade, Nicholas Ridley, in the English magazine "The Spectator": Ridley described the EC-Commissioners as second-class politicians, working together in a lethargic parliament. "In principle, I am not against handing over sovereignty, but not to such people. Frankly speaking, one could just as well have given in to Adolf Hitler." As the reporter suggested Chancellor Kohl was preferable to Hitler – Ridley answered "at least he isn't bombing us – I don't know if I would rather have an air-raid shelter and the possibility of defence than to allow myself simply to be overrun by economic power." (WZ of 13.7.1990)." Because Mr. Ridley openly spoke of the secret thoughts of the British insiders, he was required to step down from his position as Minister. That's what it's like when you speak the truth!

The USA has cleaned up and rescued its economy by means of a world war twice this century. How does the US want to compensate for its steadily increasing national deficit this time round? Are there other means than war? Certainly there are other means than war, but they are painful for its own people and no normal politician will agree to their implementation. It is simply much easier to transfer the suffering to another nation. The USA's military budget for 1990 amounted to roughly 280 billion dollars or 420 billion marks. The American military budget alone is greater than the entire budget for united Germany! What does a country, which is not being threatened by anyone, need a gigantic military budget like that for, if not

for imperialistic purposes?

5. 1919-1933: Full support of all Fascist movements by the church, especially by the Vatican: "There is no doubt that the direct or indirect help granted by the Catholic church to fascist states in specific critical moments accelerated considerably the formation of a fascist European continent and the outbreak of the Second World War." 256}

If the citizens and voters of Germany want to prevent being led into the abyss by the people's representatives they themselves elected, then they must acquire a political power of judgement. Such power of judgement can only be achieved by one's own initiative because the democratic educational system, following the instructions in The Protocols, produces political dunces - almost without exception. Whatever happens politically in the future in Germany will be a result of the "re-education" of the Germans by the Allied powers. This shouldn't be forgotten when apportioning the blame.

And regarding the "German Danger" to world peace, my comments have shown that the historical facts speak more for than against Germany. Moreover, the threat to world peace comes more from other nations. The treatment of Germany after the Second World War is proof for this as well. Has one of the 50 victorious nations of the Second World War seriously wanted to make its peace with Germany in the last 45 years? With the exception of the Soviet Union, as I have shown in connection with the German Treaty, not one of these nations made the attempt to redress Germany's undignified position as loser by means of a peace treaty. All of the allied powers have shown through their attitudes that they want to maintain hostility to Germany, that they do not want to grant Germany full equality of rights and sovereignty, that they do not want to accept Germany as an equal member into the community of nations. The 50 victorious nations of the Second World War should consider whether it is clever and wise to further maintain this enmity towards Germany. Should they really want that, then they needn't be surprised when even the best-natured Germans become sick and tired of this kind of treatment after having been slated in the national and international press as war mongers and war criminals while Allied tanks devastate Germany's land even to today. In view of the present political circumstances, I strongly doubt if indeed there is still enough time for effective German counter-action.

Europe will only then survive if it quickly learns to counter with something other than foolery against the political intelligence of the Anglo-American secret societies shown in this investigation, and especially if France and Germany agree and stick together. Europe must become a super-power itself, not only economically but politically as well, if it wants to stand up for itself against the world's super-powers. For this Germany needs France's political intelligence, and France needs Germany's economic strength. The last sentence is only correct if France doesn't set its political intelligence against Germany and Central Europe, as happened this century and recently when the Two-Plus-Four-Treaty was drawn up.

And the German voters should watch each of their politicians closely - which politician depicts enemy countries as "our friends", for these are the ones who are working towards the sellout and fall of Germany. Those readers who also consult the prophecies of the Initiated and seers regarding what will happen at the end of this century will find much correlation with the sad results of this investigation. As shown, the greatest catastrophies of this earth are caused by people and therefore can be turned back to good again by people, if only enough fighters for positive goals can be found.

\* \* \*

## OUTLOOK

If in this study I have had to unmask the present form of democracy in the Federal Republic of Germany as imbecility in practice, the reader should not therefore mistake me for a supporter of dictatorship. It's much more a question of showing that the present form is in dire need of improvement. The enforcement of the "The Three-Fold Social Organism," as taught by Rudolf Steiner, appears to me to be urgently necessary.

As one will probably try to pigeonhole me as a racist, I should like here to make this point clear. A true and positive occultist can never be racist in the negative sense because he knows that man, in the course of reincarnations, journeys through the various races and nationalities. He further knows that the present races will become extinct in the coming millenniums and that only two races will remain: that of the truthful, and that of the liars, hypocrites and traitors. I personally would like to be among the truthful. Therefore, my friendship goes especially to those friends of truth, regardless of whether they are German or belong to a foreign people or race. This book, for example, could not have been written without the courageous preparatory work of many authors, especially from the USA, who are named in this work. To them goes my thanks. I feel joined to them in the fight for a more peaceful world.

I refuse to be tagged as a nationalist either, because to me it is totally irrelevant if Germany is made up of two or ten parts. Nationalities and countries are mortal organisms, as opposed to the spiritual "Self" of man, the immortal child of eternal God. It is, however, not irrelevant if millions of Central Europeans lose their lives because of political machinations, greed for power, lust to kill, revengefulness, and treachery. This is why I have written and printed this book. For those readers who are of the opinion that my statements are only pessimistic and alarmist, I would like to refer to the millions of victims who up to now have been the price paid for realisations of the afore-mentioned *Protocols of Zion*. It's a question of ruling over five billion people. The deaths of more or less one hundred million certainly will not particularly bother the invisible government. Vigilance is necessary, and every willing person is called upon to collaborate. Every voter should painstakingly consider who he will vote for so that it doesn't perhaps become his last.

This book raises no claim to be complete as I am aware that important subjects have not been dealt with, especially pertaining to the occult development of man. I want to mention only one important event which is the fact that the reincarnation of Jesus Christ is being propagated for the second time in this century in England. The first case, invented by Annie Besant, caused the segregation of the Anthroposophists, led by Rudolf Steiner, from Theosophical Society. The second and current case is being led by the "emissary" Benjamin Creme. It is not the supposed reincarnation itself that is important, rather the fact that political statements are being spread on the authority associated with this rebirth of Christ. These political statements should actually interest every good politician when one knows that "Creme is associated with leaders of Unitarian Church. The Order (Skull & Bones) has long-standing and significant links to the relatively small Unitarian Church. In fact, former President William Taft, whose father was one of the founders of The Order, was, in his time, President of the Unitarian Association." 257}

As a review of all these things would fill a book in itself, I must, unfortunately, finish here. Besides, I confess that the work on this book was no joy, and hope that in the future I can dedicate myself to my philosophical studies.

< < > >



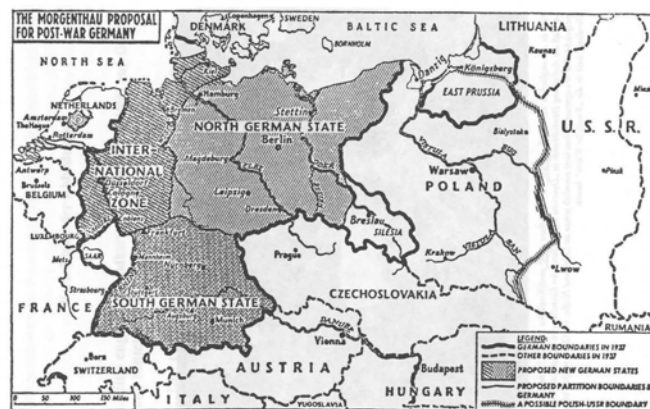
## List of Illustrations

1. Eine englische Landkarte aus dem Jahre 1890 zur Gestaltung Mitteleuropas.  
(An English map from 1890 for the shape of Middleeurope.)



Fine in der englischen Zeitschrift „Truth“ Weimachten 1890 veröffentlichte Karte. Zu beachten ist, daß die Aufteilung Deutschlands in „Deutsche Republiken“ der Einteilung in Zonen von 1945 entspricht. Die Westgrenze Polens liegt ziemlich genau an Oder und Neiße. Im Osten reicht Polen allerdings weit in die „Russische Wüste“ hinein.

2. Die Gestaltung Deutschlands nach dem amerikanischen Morgenthau-Plan.  
(The shape of Germany after the American plan of Mr. Morgenthau)

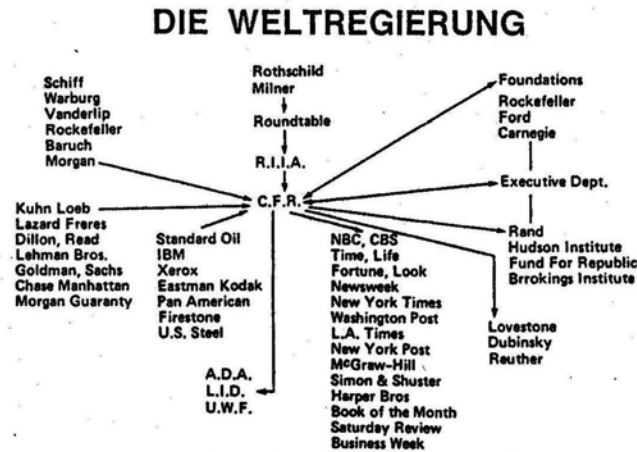


Der Morgenthau-Plan  
zur die Gestaltung Deutschlands nach dem Kriege  
Abbildung Nr. 2



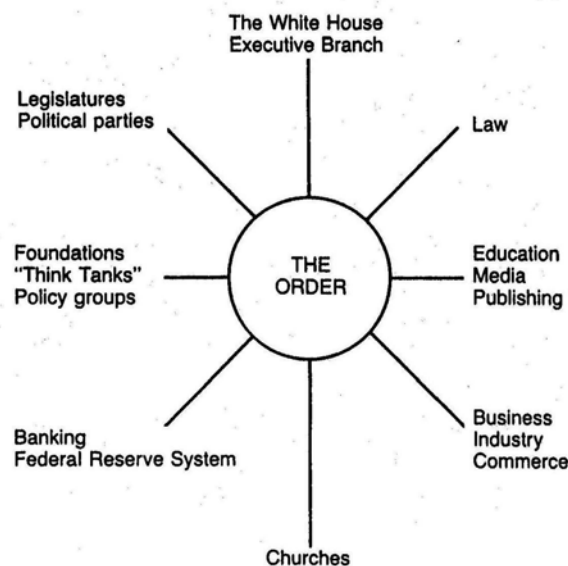
5. Mitglieder des Geheimordens „Skull & Bones“ nach Antony C. Sutton.  
(Members of the Secret Society “Skull & Bones” after Antony C. Sutton)

Karte 7



6. Einflußbereiche des Geheimordens „Skull & Bones“ nach Aantony C. Sutton.  
(Influenced branches of the Secret Order “Skull & Bones” after Antony C. Sutton.)

**Hypothesis Number Two:  
The Order Has Penetrated Every Segment  
Of American Society**



Additonal Note 2010
Declarations of war against Germany:
World War II > 1939 - 1945

\*

1.) 24. March 1933 > The Jews declare war on Germany (in the English newspaper "DAILY EXPRESS": Judea of declares war on Germany)

- - -

- 2.) 1 September 1939 - Poland
- 3.) 3 September 1939 - Great Britain
- 4.) 3 September 1939 - Australia
- 5.) 3 September 1939 - New Zealand
- 6.) 3 September 1939 - France
- 7.) 6 September 1939 - South African union
- 8.) 10 September 1939 - Canada

- - -

- 9.) 9 April 1940 - Norway
- 10.) 9 April 1940 - Denmark
- 11.) 10. May 1940 - The Netherlands
- 12.) 10. May 1940 - Belgium
- 13.) 10. May 1940 - Luxembourg

- - -

- 14.) 6. April 1941 - Yugoslavia
- 15.) 6. April 1941 - Greece
- 16.) 22. June 1941 USSR (Soviet Union)
- 17.) 9. December 1941 - China (Chungking government)
- 18.) 9. December 1941 - France (De Gaulle Committee)
- 19.) 11 December 1941 - The USA (after German declaration of war)
- 20.) 11 December 1941 - Cuba
- 21.) 11 December 1941 - Dominican republic
- 22.) 11 December 1941 - Guatemala
- 23.) 11 December 1941 - Nicaragua
- 24.) 11 December 1941 - Haiti
- 25.) 12. December 1941 - Honduras
- 26.) 12. December 1941 - El Salvador
- 27.) 17. December 1941 - Czechoslovakia (government-in-exile retroactively starting from 15. March 1939)

- - -

- 28.) 19. January 1942 - Panama
- 29.) 22. May 1942 - Mexico
- 30.) 30. August 1942 - Brazil
- 31.) 1. December 1942 - Ethiopia

- - -

- 32.) 16. January 1943 - Iraq
- 33.) 7. April 1943 - Bolivia
- 34.) 9. September 1943 - Iran
- 35.) 13. October 1943 - Italy (Badoglio government)
- 36.) 27. November 1943 - Colombia

- - -

- 37.) 27. January 1944 - Liberia
- 38.) 21. August 1944 - San Marino
- 39.) 25. August 1944 - Romania (after fall Antonescus)
- 40.) 8. September 1944 - Bulgaria
- 41.) 31. December 1944 - Hungary (Contra government)

- - -

- 42.) 2. February 1945 - Ecuador
- 43.) 8. February 1945 - Paraguay
- 44.) 12. February 1945 - Peru
- 45.) 15. February 1945 - Uruguay
- 46.) 16. February 1945 - Venezuela
- 47.) 26. February 1945 - Egypt
- 48.) 26. February 1945 - Syria
- 49.) 27. February 1945 - Lebanon
- 50.) 28. February 1945 - Saudi Arabia
- 51.) 1. March 1945 - Turkey
- 52.) 3. March 1945 - Finland (rear wall. starting from September 15, 1944)
- 53.) 27. March 1945 - Argentina

- - -

(Source: The large Ploetz, publishing house Ploetz, Freiburg 1991) The publishing house Ploetz conveniently forgot the Jewish declarations of war so I would like to reiterate that here. The Jews had already declared war on Germany in March, 1933. That was the first of all declarations of war and the first of all three Jewish ones.!\*  
\*

The constellation of this table shows two facts very clearly, (1) that the German Army of that time was invincible for any army of a single nation whosoever, (2) that the responsibility for the extension of a justified local war to a world war is with the allies.

In the year 1945 there existed only 60 nations on our globe! Of these 52 had declared war on Germany. Not one of these 52 nations has yet to signed a peace contract (2010). The state of warfare against Germany was thus solidified.

1948 the UNO (United Nations Organization) was founded by 50 nations. These established the "Enemy State Clause" against Germany, through which a constant policy of blackmail and robbery is exercised against Germany. Compared to the past, there are no longer 50 nations blackmailing Germany – there are now 190.

The allied occupation troops have never left Germany. Furthermore, the Allies have kept about 100 nuclear missiles aimed at the heads of Germany's citizens for about 50 years.

Result: Germany has no sovereignty at all. German democracy is a masquerade and the acting politicians are nothing but allied slaves and actors.  
\*

Source: Geheimpolitik-3

[www.geheimpolitik.de](http://www.geheimpolitik.de)

## Adolf Hitler — Agent of Freemasonry and Zionism

### Chapter 1

On January 30, 1933, Adolf Hitler became Chancellor of the German Reich. When he assumed power he was surrounded by four paramount advisers and their financial sponsors. Behind him was Henry Ford; beside him Hjalmar Schacht and Rabbi Leo Baeck, and ahead of him, Franz von Papen. An interesting picture appears when one takes a closer look at these four advisers.

1. Henry Ford (July 30, 1863 – April 7, 1947) was a Freemason of the Scottish Rite, 33<sup>rd</sup> degree. In 1919 Ford published a book called "The International Jew". In Germany, "Der International Jude" was soon printed many, many times. In official history books Henry Ford is always presented as an anti-Semite. He was actually the contrary, namely a Zionist agent with orders to bring anti-Semitism to Germany and central Europe and by the exiling of Jews he was to help create the state of Israel.

Edwin Black writes in "Nazi Nexus" on page 4: "..., Ford showed friendship to Jewish people – both the Jewish Eastern European immigrant factory workers who he treated with equality and his Jewish friends such as his next door neighbor, Rabbi Leo M. Franklin, who received a free custom-built automobile each year as a birthday present." 1.} According to Wikipedia, Rabbi Franklin was a member of the "Anti-Defamation League", which in turn is merely an underground organization of the B'nai B'rith Lodge and further of the High Degree Freemasonry.

I located a crucial reference from "[www.reformation.org](http://www.reformation.org)" regarding these underground secrets where it is written: "What most people did not realize was that the Ford Motor Company was a subsidiary of the Rockefeller owned Standard Oil Company." 2.} In the book "Secrets of the Federal Reserve" by Eustace Mullins, I learned that the Rockefeller family was linked closely to the J.P. Morgan and Rothschild families, particularly with regard to the establishment of the Federal Reserve Bank in 1913. Thus the proof became complete.

2. Hjalmar Schacht (Horace Greely) January 22. 1877 – June 3, 1970) was a Freemason of the Scottish Rite. He was connected to the English Scottish Rite Freemason Montagu Norman, and consequently to the Bank of England and the financial world of the City of London. As Eustace Mullins wrote in "Secrets of the Federal Reserve", the Bank of England is under the control of the Rothschild family.

3. Rabbi Leo Baeck (May 23, 1873 – November 2, 1956) was a Freemason of the Scottish Rite, 33<sup>rd</sup> degree and a promoter of the Zionists' plans. Gerd Schmalbrock wrote: "Dr. Leo Baeck was a Freemason of the 33<sup>rd</sup> degree, leader of the German conference of Rabbis and Großpraeses of the German district of the Jewish order Bnai Brith. In order to expose the deeper wisdom of the National Socialists, he was assigned, by Hitler, to be President of the Reich's Deputation of the German Jews." 3.}

4. Franz von Papen (29 October 1879 – 2 May 1969) was a Knight of the Holy Grave, one of the highest orders of the Vatican. He was assigned to lead the promotion of Hitler in such a way that during the distribution of the powers no disadvantage could occur for the Vatican.

Hitler himself was not only a member of the Thule Order but also a member of a magic 99-Order. Details of the working methods of this order can be found in Franz Bardon's book "Frabato the Magician". After closer examination of this constellation it can be stated that Hitler was an agent of Zion, of the Vatican and of the Bank of England (City of London).

There exist many pieces of evidence for this, the most important of which are:

1. On 2 November 1917 Mr. Arthur James Balfour (high degree freemason) wrote on behalf of the English government to Lord Rothschild that one will support a national homestead of the Jews in Palestine. This document proves beside many others that the family Rothschild was regarded as center of the Zionist movement. Lord Rothschild (high degree freemason) was inheritance of Cecil Rhodes (high degree freemason), who wanted to put the English world domination up by a special secret company, which he established together with Lord Milner.

2. In 1925 the book "Mein Kampf" by Adolf Hitler was published. Throughout its entire seven hundred plus pages Jews are condemned wholesale. He writes as if the average Jewish citizen had invented the Protocols of Zion and the World Revolution. This is idiotic because it is not about the Jewish people, rather about very specific Jews. Specifically it is about those in the secret societies who intended to shape the world, for instance Karl Marx (Scottish Rite, 33<sup>rd</sup> degree).

Where are their Names? The supposedly greatest Jew hater of all times has nothing to say about Adolphe Cremieux, Theodor Herzl, Parvus-Helphand, Leo Trotzky, Kaganovich, the Warburgs, the Rothschilds, Trebitsch-Lincoln, Bernhard Baruch, Mandell House and Walter Rathenau, just to name a few of the most important. That is absolutely ridiculous. These names simply had to be known to him because they had already been referred to by Ford in his book "The International Jew" and well known then to anyone interested in politics. He openly stirs up hatred against Freemasonry which is supposed to serve the Jews, yet secretly he meets foreign High Degree Freemasons to prepare for the takeover of power. The name of the B'nai B'rith Lodge, pertaining to the centre of Freemasonry, is omitted altogether in his book.

Hitler kept secret wherefrom he had got his hypocritical anti-Semitism, namely from the book "The Jewish State" by Theodor Herzl from the year 1896, where one can read literally: "A difficult stir up of the movement will scarcely be necessary. The anti-Semites will do that for us. They need to do just as much as they did before and the desire for emigration will awake where it is not yet existent and increase where it is already existent" (p.81). This idea, to drive the Jews by anti-Semites and anti-Semitism into the planned new Israel thus was not only publicly known but was ordered to him by Henry Ford and his Jewish directors.

That is conscious suppression of the truth and betrayal of both the German and the Jewish people! Hitler's smear campaign was exclusively against Jews, but he had concealed the names of the Zionists who, with greatest brutality and disregard for the Jewish community, had planned the World Revolution and the foundation of the State of Israel. This is striking evidence that he worked together with the Zionists and that he was a first class liar, hypocrite and public traitor.

3. On August 25, 1933, the Ha'avara-agreement between Hitler and the Zionists was concluded. On March 24, 1933 the Zionists declared war on Germany and five months later Hitler signed an agreement with them!

4. On September 10, 1933, a State-Church-agreement, the Reich Concordat, was concluded between Hitler and the Vatican.

5. With the beginning of World War II the above mentioned freemasons of the Scottish Rite received great support by the chain of the brotherhood.

On 3 September 1939 Great Britain declared war on Germany. The responsible Prime Minister at that time was Mr. Arthur Neville Chamberlain. On 10 May 1940 he was replaced by Sir Winston Churchill (Prime Minister from 10 May 1940 to 27 July 1945), high degree freemason, warmonger and mass murderer. One adviser was the high degree freemason Loyd George, who already in 1919 was one of the main helpers to knock down Germany by the Treaty of Versailles.

Beside that Churchill was supported by King Georg VI of England, the freemasonry interest of whom was represented by the three sons of King Georg V on one side and the Anglican Church on the other side, because all the higher representatives of this church are members of freemasonry. There even exist lodges of Freemasonry which accept exclusively members of the Anglican Church (International Encyclopedia of Freemasonry, page 280), similar to the B'nai B'rith which accepts only Jews as members. The connection of Hitler, Hjalmar Schacht and Montagu Norman thus received a considerable support from that direction.

On 11 December 1941 the United States declared war on Germany. Responsible was President Franklin D. Roosevelt (high degree freemason, warmonger and mass murderer). who supported his freemason brother Ford in so far that he never mentioned with a single word the fact that the Ford Motor Company together with Opel (General Motors) produced 90 per Cent of the German war materiel. Because of his death he had to lay down his position on 12 April 1945.

As George Armstrong writes in his book "The Rothschild Money Trust" on page 106 Roosevelt governed by a so called "kitchen cabinet": "The 'kitchen cabinet' is composed of the men behind the scene who actually run the government. The Roosevelt administration up to this hour has been directed by his 'kitchen cabinet'. No important step has been taken, no important appointment made, no important speech delivered, that has not first had the approval of one or more members of his 'kitchen cabinet'. They are here stated with their background, in the order of their apparent importance, as follows:

Barney Baruch, Jew; New York; stock-market speculator

Felix Frankfurter, Jew; New York; Judge U. S. Supreme Court;

Henry Morgenthau, Jew; New York; Secretary of U. S. Treasury;

Sam Roseman, Jew; New York judge; Roosevelt biographer;

Ben Cohen, Jew; New York attorney;

Harry L. Hopkins, New York; non-descript;

—all deflationists, warmongers, and un-American."

Barney or Bernard Baruch (B'nai B'rith brother and freemason) was the adviser of seven American Presidents and especially known for the publication of the Baruch-Plan for the domination of the world by the nuclear lobby (<http://mailstar.net/baruch-plan.html>). Henry Morgenthau Jr. (B'nai B'rith brother and freemason) became famous for his Morgenthau-Plan to which Roosevelt agreed by signing it. Harry L. Hopkins was one of the advisers to President Roosevelt at the conference of Jalta, where half of Europe was transferred to communism by the representatives of freemasonry. Harry Hopkins, the closest and most influential adviser to President Franklin D. Roosevelt during World War II, was a Soviet agent, as Christopher Andrew has disclosed in his book "The Sword And The Shield".

Mr. Armstrong has forgotten to mention another party of the 'kitchen cabinet', namely the agent of Hitler's Pope Pius XII, Cardinal Francis Spellman. About Cardinal Spellman wrote Mr. John Cooney, "The American Pope", Times Books, pp. 124, 125: "The astounding proposal Roosevelt put forth was that Spellman act as a clandestine agent for him in the four corners of the world. It would be the archbishop's job to contact chiefs of state in the Middle East, Europe, Asia, and Africa. He would carry messages for the President ... and act as Roosevelt's eyes and ears.... The President offered him an opportunity to wield more power than any other American religious figure had ever had." (Citation taken from Bill Hughes "The Secret Terrorists".)

Following in the office of the President was the high ranking freemason Harry S. Truman. He gave the proof of his freemasonic character by the order for the dropping of the atomic bombs on the cities of Hiroshima and Nagasaki in Japan, supported by his adviser and high



degree freemason Henry Morgenthau. During the Nuremberg War Criminal Trial, when the allies decided to hang high ranking officials of the German government, of course nothing was mentioned about all these facts.

The aforementioned chain of brotherhood of freemasonry was completed by the brethren of the Vatican, because there cannot be any doubt that thousands of priests of the catholic orders are members of freemasonry. During World War II Pope Pius XII was responsible. In 1937 Pope Pius XII entered into negotiations with his fellow-communist Franklin D. Roosevelt. From the date of these negotiations until 1949 the Pope used neither the word communism nor the term socialism (Please read the chapter „Papst Pius XII“ in my book „Geheimpolitik-2). Thus it is clear that the Pope agreed with the transference of half of Europe into the slavery of communism by Roosevelt and Churchill at the Jalta Conference.

6. On May 3, 1940, the English army was beaten at Dunkirk by the German army. On Hitler's orders the remaining 330,000 British soldiers are permitted to return to England, but probably had to promise to come back later and totally destroy Germany. The English army complied. An extremely unique case in man's history. Please refer at the chapter "Dunkirk and After" in Captain A.H.M. Ramsay's book "The Nameless War".

7. On January 18, 1941, Hitler received an offer of cooperation from the Zionist underground organization N.M.O (National Military Organization, Irgun Tzwa'i Le'umi) Menachem Begin happened to belong to this group. Hitler accepted the offer and the visible result was the foundation of the Theresienstadt camp in the spring of 1941. H.G. Adler reports extensively on this in his book "Theresienstadt 1941 – 1945".

8. On January 20, 1942, the infamous Wannsee conference took place. Using this conference as their basis, the international press and many history books concluded that "complete extermination of the European Jews" had taken place. An investigation of the document however brings to light quite a different fact. It actually does not contain a single sentence about murdering Jews but merely a section indicating the fact that Hitler's SS (Schutzstaffel) had a plan to build up a Jewish elite. Another typical case of truth distortion by the Allies against Germany.

1945: Adolf Hitler escapes to South America by the help of the Vatican and Freemasonry. The centres of the conspiracy where thus:

1. the English Mother lodge of Freemasonry, including the royal family of England, the Anglican Church and high finance (City of London),
2. the American branch of the English Mother lodge of Freemasonry and high finance,
3. the Vatican with the various orders like Knights of the Holy Grave, Jesuits, Opus Dei etc. and the connections to international Freemasonry,
4. the Zionist movement including the B'nai B'rith lodge and the ADL, the Jewish high finance and the messianic support movements from the various Christian sects.

Which where the main aims of all these conspirators?

- a) Aim no. 1+2: Half of Europe should come under the slavery of communism (Jalta Conference).
- b) Aim no. 1+2+3: Germany should be robbed as far as possible. The territory should be reduced as much as possible and twenty million people should be driven out from their homes. Further the German people should be in slavery for at least hundred years (60 years are over, please compare the chapter „Declaration of War“).
- c) Aim no. 3: The world should become catholic and robbed in favour of the Vatican.
- d) Aim no. 4: The state of Israel should be established and kept alive by oppression of the world (Holocaust museums).

Any historical researcher who does not take into consideration membership in secret societies of the power the elite, i.e. bank managers, politicians and heads of the big companies, is not at all able to discover much more than fifty per cent of the entire truth. Or as Christ said: "There is nothing hidden that will not be revealed, and there is nothing secret that will not become known and come to light." (Luke 8/17). I became particularly encouraged to study this line of thinking by the book "Adolf Hitler – Founder of Israel" by Hennecke Kardel. Result: Beware of criminal Freemasons!

\*

This is a chapter from the book "Secret Politics-3". To complete this picture please have a look on the following links:

Declarations of War against Germany 1939 - 2011 (None dare call it conspiracy)

[www.secret-politics.com/articles/decl-of-war.html](http://www.secret-politics.com/articles/decl-of-war.html)

The Wannsee-Protocol (The false interpretation by the Allies)

[www.secret-politics.com/articles/Wannsee-e.htm](http://www.secret-politics.com/articles/Wannsee-e.htm)

\*

Literature:

H.G. Adler: "Theresienstadt 1941-1945", Verlag J.C.B. Mohr (Paul Siebeck), Tübingen 1955

Christopher Andrew: "The Sword And The Shield"

George Armstrong: "The Rothschild Money Trust" (1940)

Franz Bardon: "Frabato" (Wuppertal 1979) [English: Frabato the Magician]

1.) Edwin Black: "Nazi Nexus", Washington 2009, page 4

John Cooney "The American Pope" (New York 1984)

Karlheinz Deschner: "Mit Gott und dem Führer" (Köln 1988)

2.) [www.reformation.org/henry-ford-pdf.html](http://www.reformation.org/henry-ford-pdf.html)

Adolf Hitler: "Mein Kampf", München 1927

H. Kardel: "Adolf Hitler – Begründer Israels" (Genf 1974) [English: Adolf Hitler – Founder of Israel]

Eugen Lennhoff/Oskar Posner: Internationales Freimaurer-Lexikon (Wien 1932)

Aron Monus: Les Secrets de L'Empire Nietzscheen (Hodmezovasarhely 1992)(deutsch: Verschwörung: Das Reich von Nietzsche)

Eurstate Mullins: "Secrets of the Federal Reserve" (New York 1952) [Deutsch: Die Bankiersverschwörung, 1987]

Captain A.H.M. Ramsay: "The Nameless War", 1952

D. Rüggeberg: "Geheimpolitik – Der Fahrplan zur Weltherrschaft" (Wuppertal 1990) [English: Countdown to World Domination]

D. Rüggeberg: "Geheimpolitik-2 – Logen-Politik" (Wuppertal 1994)

3.) Gerd Schmalbrock (IKC-Presse, Gladbeck, "Ihr Programm", Nr. 83 v. 19. Nov. 1979).“

\*

Wuppertal, 21 May 2011

Dieter Rüggeberg

[www.secret-politics.com](http://www.secret-politics.com)

\* \* \*



## Bibliography

1. Allen, Gary: Die Insider. (VAP-Verlag, Wiesbaden 1986) [English: None dare call it conspiracy, 1971]
2. Allen, Gary: Die Rockefeller Papiere. (VAP-Verlag, Wiesbaden 1975) [English: The Rockefeller File, 1976]
3. Arkin, William M. / Fieldhouse, Richard W.: Nuclear Battlefields. (Athenäum Verlag, Frankfurt am Main 1986)[English: Nuclear battlefields, 1985]
- 3a. Bardon, Franz: Der Weg zum wahren Adepten. (Verlag H.Bauer, Freiburg i. Br., 10. Auflage 1989) [English: Initiation into Hermetics]
4. Barnet, Richard J.: Die mageren Jahre. (Verlag Ullstein GmbH., Berlin-Frankfurt/M.- Wien 1982)
5. Bernhardt, Hans: Deutschland im Kreuzfeuer großer Mächte. (Verlag K.W. Schütz, Preußisch Oldendorf 1988)
6. Blavatsky, Helena P.: Isis entschleiert - Bde. I u. II (Verlag J.J. Couvreur, Den Haag, ohne Jahr) [English: Isis unveiled, 1877]
7. Bredthauer, Karl D.: Sage niemand, er habe es nicht wissen können. (Pahl-Rugenstein Verlag, Köln 1983)
8. Bronder, Dietrich: Bevor Hitler kam. (Marva Verlag, Genf 1975)
9. Coppik, Manfred / Roth, Jürgen: Am Tor der Hölle. (Verlag Kiepenheuer & Witsch, Köln 1982)
10. d'Argile, René: Geheimnisse um die Ursachen des Zweiten Weltkrieges. (Verlag für ganzheitliche Forschung und Kultur, Wobbenbüll 1982)
11. Debray, Régis: Die Weltmächte gegen Europa. (Rowohlt Taschenbuch Verlag, Reinbek bei Hamburg 1986)
12. Deschner, Karlheinz: Kriminalgeschichte des Christentums. Bd.I (Rowohlt Verlag, Reinbek 1986)
13. Deschner, K.: Der gefälschte Glaube. (Knesebeck & Schuler Verlag, München 1988)
14. Deschner, K.: Mit Gott und dem Führer. (Kiepenheuer & Witsch, Köln 1988)
15. Deschner, K.: Opus Diaboli (Rowohlt Verlag, Reinbek 1987)
16. Fish, Hamilton: Der zerbrochene Mythos. (Grabert-Verlag, Tübingen, Buenos Aires, Montevideo 1982)
17. Fritsch, Theodor (Hrsg.): Die zionistischen Protokolle. (Hammer-Verlag, Leipzig 1933) [English: The Protocols of Zion]
18. Greiner, Josef: Das Ende des Hitler-Mythos. (Amalthea-Verlag, Zürich-Leipzig-Wien 1947)
19. Griffin, Des: Die Herrscher. (VAP-Verlag, Wiesbaden 1980)
20. Hemminger, H. (Hrsg.): Die Rückkehr der Zauberer. (Rowohlt Verlag, Reinbek 1987)
21. Hitler, Adolf: Mein Kampf. (Verlag Franz Eher Nachf., München 1943)
22. Höhne, Heinz: Der Orden unter dem Totenkopf. (C. Bertelsmann Verlag, München 1984, Lizenz Gondrom Verlag, Bindlach 1989)
23. Irving, David: Der Morgenthau-Plan 1944/45. (Faksimile-Verlag, Wieland Sojka, Bremen 1986)[English: The Morgenthau-Plan]
24. Kaufman, Theodore N.: Deutschland muß vernichtet werden. (Faksimile-Verlag, Bremen o.J.) [English: Germany must Perish, 1941]
25. Kern, Erich (Hrsg.): Verheimlichte Dokumente. (FZ-Verlag, München 1988)
26. Kodalle, Klaus-M. (Hsg.): Gott und Politik in USA (Athenäum Verlag, Frankfurt am Main 1988)
27. Lennhoff / Posner: Internationales Freimaurer-Lexikon. (Amalthea-Verlag, Wien-München 1932)
28. Miers, Horst E.: Lexikon des Geheimwissens. (Wilhelm Goldmann Verlag, München 1976)
29. Müller, Gerhard: Überstaatliche Machtpolitik im 20. Jahrhundert. (Verlag Hohe Warte, Pähl 1982)
30. Perdewitz / Bremer: Geisel Europa. (Verlag Olle & Wolter, Berlin 1981)
31. Pfeifer, Heinz: Brüder des Schattens. (Roland Uebersax Verlag, Zürich 1981)
32. Pool, James und Suzanne: Hitlers Wegbereiter zur Macht. (Scherz Verlag, Bern und München 1980 - Moewig Band Nr.3353)[English: Who Financed Hitler?, 1978]
33. Quigley, Carrol: Tragedy and Hope. (Mcmillan Company, New York 1966)
34. Reed, Douglas: Der große Plan der Anonymen. (Thomas Verlag, Zürich, ca. 1951) [English: From Smoke to Smother, 1948]
35. Simpson, Christopher: Der amerikanische Bumerang. NS-Kriegsverbrecher im Sold der USA. (Ueberreuter-Verlag, Wien 1988) [English: Blowback: America's Recruitment of Nazis & its Effect on the Cold War, 1987]

36. Sutton, Antony C.: Wall Street and the Rise of Hitler. (76 Press, Seal Beach 1966)
37. Sutton, Antony C.: National Suicide - Military Aid to the Soviet Union. (Arlington House, New Rochelle, New York 1974)
38. Schenke, Wolf: Siegerwille und Unterwerfung. (F.A. Herbig Verlagsbuchhandlung, München-Berlin 1988)
39. Steiner, Rudolf: Die soziale Grundforderung unserer Zeit. (Rudolf Steiner Verlag, Dornach 1963)
40. Steiner, Rudolf: Zeitgeschichtliche Betrachtungen, Bd. II, (Rudolf Steiner Verlag, Dornach 1966)
41. Thayer, George: War Business. (Hoffmann und Campe Verlag, Hamburg 1970) [English: The War Business, 1969]
42. Veale, F.J.P.: Der Barbarei entgegen. (Marienburg-Verlag, Würzburg 1972, 3. Auflage) [English: Advance to Barbarism, 1953]  
[www.jrbooksonline.com/HTML-docs/Advance\\_to\\_Barbarism.htm](http://www.jrbooksonline.com/HTML-docs/Advance_to_Barbarism.htm)
43. Von Petersdorff, Egon: Daemonologie - 2 Bde. (Christiana-Verlag, Stein am Rhein 1982)
44. Von Schrenck-Notzing, Caspar: Charakterwäsche. (Albert Langen - Georg Müller Verlag GmbH, München 1981)
45. Warburg, James P.: Deutschland - Brücke oder Schlachtfeld. (F. Mittelbach Verlag, Stuttgart 1949)
46. Webb, James: The Occult Establishment. (Open Court, La Salle 1976)
47. Webster, Nesta H.: Secret Societies and Subversive Movements. (1st edition 1924, new edition no year, Christian Book Club of America)
48. Wulff, Wilhelm Th. H.: Tierkreis und Hakenkreuz. (Bertelsmann Sachbuchverlag, Reinhard Mohn, Gütersloh 1968)
49. Manhattan, Avro: Der Vatikan und das XX. Jahrhundert (Verlag für ganzheitliche Forschung, 2257 Struckum, o.J.)
50. Quigley, Carroll: The Anglo-American Establishment. (Books in Focus, Inc., New York 1981)
51. Sutton, Antony C.: America's Secret Establishment. (Liberty House Press, Billings 1986)
52. Sutton, Antony C.: Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution. (Veritas Publishing Company, Morley, Australia 1981)

\* \* \*

- 1} Webster, Nesta H.: Secret Societies and Subversive Movements. (First editon 1924, new edition, no year given, Christian Book Club of America) p. 408-411
- 2} Fritsch, Theodor (Editor):Die zionistischen Protokolle. (Hammer-Verlag, Leipzig 1933, translated from the Russian into English by Victor Marsden ) [English: The Protocols of Zion] p. 7
- 3} Ibid. p. 71-73
- 4} Ibid. p. 73
- 5} Ibid. p. 9,10,30,31,32
- 6} Ibid. p. 17,24
- 7} Ibid. p. 58,59,60,61
- 8} Ibid. p. 11,14
- 9} Ibid. p. 16,25,26
- 10} Ibid. p. 14
- 11} Ibid. p. 12,28,64
- 12} Ibid. p. 41
- 13} Ibid. p. 36,37,38
- 14} Ibid. p. 14,15,20,41,49,50,51
- 15} Ibid. p. 51,52
- 16} Ibid. p. 20,35,43,44
- 17} Pfeifer, Heinz: Brüder des Schattens. (Roland Uebersax Verlag, Zürich 1981) p. 19
- 18} Fritsch, Theodor (Editor):Die zionistischen Protokolle. (Hammer-Verlag, Leipzig 1933, translated from the Russian into English by Victor Marsden ) [English: The Protocols of Zion] p. 46
- 19} Steiner, Rudolf: Zeitgeschichtliche Betrachtungen, Bd. II, (Rudolf Steiner Verlag, Dornach 1966) p. 162
- 20} Steiner, Rudolf: Die soziale Grundforderung unserer Zeit. (Rudolf Steiner Verlag, Dornach 1963) p. 67-69
- 21} Steiner, Rudolf: Zeitgeschichtliche Betrachtungen, Bd. II, (Rudolf Steiner Verlag, Dornach) p. 146
- 22} Veale, F.J.P.: Der Barbarei entgegen. (Marienburg-Verlag, Würzburg 1972, 3. edition) [English: Advance to Barbarism] p. 308
- 23} Steiner, Rudolf: Die soziale Grundforderung unserer Zeit. (Rudolf Steiner Verlag, Dornach 1963) p. 79,80
- 24} Müller, Gerhard: Überstaatliche Machtpolitik im 20. Jahrhundert. (Verlag Hohe Warte, Pähl 1982) p. 247,248
- 25} Allen, Gary: Die Rockefeller Papiere. (VAP-Verlag, Wiesbaden 1975) [English: The Rockefeller File] p. 63
- 26} Griffin, Des: Die Herrscher. (VAP-Verlag, Wiesbaden 1980) p. 91
- 27} Deschner, Karlheinz: Opus Diaboli (Rowohlt Verlag, Reinbek 1987) p. 54,118
- 28} Allen, Gary: Die Insider. (VAP-Verlag, Wiesbaden 1986) [English: None dare call it conspiracy] p. 108-111
- 29} Quigley, Carrol: Tragedy and Hope. (Mcmillan Company, New York 1966) p. 131,950-952
- 30} Griffin, Des: Die Herrscher. (VAP-Verlag, Wiesbaden 1980) p. 114,115
- 31} Ibid. p. 116
- 32} Allen, Gary: Die Insider. (VAP-Verlag, Wiesbaden 1986) [English: None dare call it conspiracy] p. 52,116
- 33} Sutton, Antony C.: Wall Street and the Rise of Hitler. (76 Press, Seal Beach 1966) p. 21,25,33,172,176
- 34} Deschner, K.: Mit Gott und dem Führer. (Kiepenheuer & Witsch, Köln 1988) p. 13,35
- 35} Ibid. p. 43,44
- 36} Deschner, Karlheinz: Opus Diaboli (Rowohlt Verlag, Reinbek 1987) p. 155
- 37} Deschner, Karlheinz: Mit Gott und dem Führer. (Kiepenheuer & Witsch, Köln 1988) p. 49,50
- 38} Von Petersdorff, Egon: Daemonologie - 2 Bde. (Christiana-Verlag, Stein am Rhein 1982) Vol. I. p. 6
- 39} Ibid. Vol. II. p. 292
- 40} Deschner, Karlheinz: Mit Gott und dem Führer. (Kiepenheuer & Witsch, Köln 1988) p. 58,72,82,180,225,266
- 41} Ibid. p. 178
- 42} Warburg, James P.: Deutschland - Brücke oder Schlachtfeld. (F. Mittelbach Verlag, Stuttgart 1949)[English: "Germany - Bridge or Battleground", London 1947] p. 140
- 43} Ibid. p. 150,151
- 44} Ibid. p. 156,157,159
- 45} Deschner, Karlheinz: Opus Diaboli (Rowohlt Verlag, Reinbek 1987) p. 68
- 46} Deschner, Karlheinz: Kriminalgeschichte des Christentums. Bd.I (Rowohlt Verlag, Reinbek 1986) p. 23 > 15. Deschner, K.: Opus Diaboli (Rowohlt Verlag, Reinbek 1987) p. 120
- 47} Hemminger, H. (Hrsg.): Die Rückkehr der Zauberer. (Rowohlt Verlag, Reinbek 1987) p. 246
- 48} Deschner, Karlheinz: Kriminalgeschichte des Christentums. Bd.I (Rowohlt Verlag, Reinbek 1986) p. 25
- 49} Deschner, K.: Der gefälschte Glaube. (Knesebeck & Schuler Verlag, München 1988) p. 170

- 50} Warburg, James P.: Deutschland - Brücke oder Schlachtfeld. (F. Mittelbach Verlag, Stuttgart 1949)[English: "Germany - Bridge or Battleground", London 1947] p. 246
- 51} Ibid. p. 253
- 52} Ibid. p. 258
- 53} Allen, Gary: Die Insider. (VAP-Verlag, Wiesbaden 1986) [English: None dare call it conspiracy] p. 93,103,104
- 54} Griffin, Des: Die Herrscher. (VAP-Verlag, Wiesbaden 1980) p. 103,113
- 55} Allen, Gary: Die Rockefeller Papiere. (VAP-Verlag, Wiesbaden 1975) [English: The Rockefeller File] p. 132
- 56} Deschner, K.: Opus Diaboli (Rowohlt Verlag, Reinbek 1987) p. 240
- 57} Steiner, Rudolf: Zeitgeschichtliche Betrachtungen, Bd. II, (Rudolf Steiner Verlag, Dornach 1955) p. 178
- 58} Von Petersdorff, Egon: Daemonologie - 2 Bde. (Christiana-Verlag, Stein am Rhein 1982) Vol. II. p. 27
- 59} Deschner, K.: Mit Gott und dem Führer. (Kiepenheuer & Witsch, Köln 1988) p. 217
- 60} Blavatsky, Helena P.: Isis entschleiert - Bde. I u. II (Verlag J.J. Couvreur, Den Haag, ohne Jahr) [English: Isis unveiled, 1877] Vol. II. p. 6,16,19, 29,37,51-58,85
- 61} Allen, Gary: Die Insider. (VAP-Verlag, Wiesbaden 1986) [English: None dare call it conspiracy] p. 47
- 62} Deschner, Karlheinz: Kriminalgeschichte des Christentums. Bd.I (Rowohlt Verlag, Reinbek 1986) p. 198,317,320
- 63} Ibid. p.320,321,345,348,349
- 64} Deschner, K.: Opus Diaboli (Rowohlt Verlag, Reinbek 1987) p. 32-36
- 65} Hemminger, H. (Hrsg.): Die Rückkehr der Zauberer. (Rowohlt Verlag, Reinbek 1987) p. 253
- 66} Deschner, K.: Opus Diaboli (Rowohlt Verlag, Reinbek 1987) p. 266
- 67} Bernhardt, Hans: Deutschland im Kreuzfeuer großer Mächte. (Verlag K.W. Schütz, Preußisch Oldendorf 1988) p. 14
- 68} Pfeifer, Heinz: Brüder des Schattens. (Roland Uebersax Verlag, Zürich 1981) p. 81
- 69} Kern, Erich (Hrsg.): Verheimlichte Dokumente. (FZ-Verlag, München 1988) p. 67,68
- 70} Ibid. p. 68,69
- 71} Ibid. p. 69
- 72} Ibid. p. 69,70
- 73} Ibid. p. 70
- 74} Bronder, Dietrich: Bevor Hitler kam. (Marva Verlag, Genf 1975) p. 335
- 75} Cancelled.
- 76} d'Argile, René: Geheimnisse um die Ursachen des Zweiten Weltkrieges. (Verlag für ganzheitliche Forschung, Wobbenbüll 1982) p. 110
- 77} Bernhardt, Hans: Deutschland im Kreuzfeuer großer Mächte. (Verlag K.W. Schütz, Preußisch Oldendorf 1988) p. 32
- 78} Pool, James und Suzanne: Hitlers Wegbereiter zur Macht.(Scherz Verlag, Bern und München 1980 - Moewig Band Nr.3353)[English: Who Financed Hitler?, 1978] p. 91,92,93,94
- 79} Ibid. p. 112,113
- 80} Pfeifer, Heinz: Brüder des Schattens. (Roland Uebersax Verlag, Zürich 1981) p. 123
- 81} Bernhardt, Hans: Deutschland im Kreuzfeuer großer Mächte. (Verlag K.W. Schütz, Preußisch Oldendorf 1988) p. 47
- 82} Müller, Gerhard: Überstaatliche Machtpolitik im 20. Jahrhundert. (Verlag Hohe Warte, Pähl 1982) p. 13,19
- 83} Webster, Nesta H.: Secret Societies and Subversive Movements. (1st edition 1924, new edition, no year, Christian Book Club of America) p. 403
- 84} Hitler, Adolf: Mein Kampf. (Verlag Franz Eher Nachf., München 1943) p.233,257,294,337, 345, 347,421,719,723
- 85} Bronder, Dietrich: Bevor Hitler kam. (Marva Verlag, Genf 1975) p. 257,258,259
- 86} Ibid. p. 260,263,267,268
- 87} Ibid. p. 287
- 88} Höhne, Heinz: Der Orden unter dem Totenkopf. (C. Bertelsmann Verlag, München 1984, Lizenz Gondrom Verlag, Bindlach 1989) p. 142,145
- 89} Reed, Douglas: Der große Plan der Anonymen. (Thomas Verlag, Zürich, ca. 1951) [English: From Smoke to Smother, 1948] p. 66,67
- 90} Bronder, Dietrich: Bevor Hitler kam. (Marva Verlag, Genf 1975) p. 211
- 91} Kern, Erich (Hrsg.): Verheimlichte Dokumente. (FZ-Verlag, München 1988) p. 136
- 92} Ibid. p. 138
- 93} Bernhardt, Hans: Deutschland im Kreuzfeuer großer Mächte. (Verlag K.W. Schütz, Preußisch Oldendorf 1988) p. 153
- 94} Ibid. p. 250
- 95} Kern, Erich (Hrsg.): Verheimlichte Dokumente. (FZ-Verlag, München 1988) p. 231
- 96} Wulff, Wilhelm Th. H.: Tierkreis und Hakenkreuz. (Bertelsmann Sachbuchverlag, Reinhard Mohn, Gütersloh 1968) [English: Zodiac and Swastika, London 1973] p. 210

- 97} Kaufman, Theodore N.: Deutschland muß vernichtet werden. (Faksimile-Verlag, Bremen o.J.) [English: Germany must Perish 1941] p.7,17,30, 35,65, 78,95
- 98} Bernhardt, Hans: Deutschland im Kreuzfeuer großer Mächte. (Verlag K.W. Schütz, Preußisch Oldendorf 1988) p. 308
- 99} Irving, David: Der Morgenthau-Plan 1944/45. (Faksimile-Verlag, Wieland Sojka, Bremen 1986)[English: The Morgenthau-Plan] p. 8
- 100} Ibid. p. 53
- 101} Warburg, James P.: Deutschland - Brücke oder Schlachtfeld. (F. Mittelbach Verlag, Stuttgart 1949)[English: "Germany - Bridge or Battleground", London 1947] p. 299
- 102} Irving, David: Der Morgenthau-Plan 1944/45. (Faksimile-Verlag, Wieland Sojka, Bremen 1986) [English: The Morgenthau-Plan] p. 78,79
- 103} Ibid. p. 7
- 104} Ibid. p. 26,27
- 105} Ibid. p. 55
- 106} Ibid. p. 82
- 107} Ibid. p. 73,74
- 108} Fritsch, Theodor (Hrsg.): Die zionistischen Protokolle. (Hammer-Verlag, Leipzig 1933) [English: The Protocols of Zion, translated from the Russian into English by Victor Marsden] p. 20
- 109} Lennhoff / Posner: Internationales Freimaurer-Lexikon. (Amalthea-Verlag, Wien-München 1932) p. 194
- 110} Pfeifer, Heinz: Brüder des Schattens. (Roland Uebersax Verlag, Zürich 1981) p. 88
- 111} Irving, David: Der Morgenthau-Plan 1944/45. (Faksimile-Verlag, Wieland Sojka, Bremen 1986)[English: The Morgenthau-Plan] p. 13
- 112} Ibid. p. 32,43
- 113} Kern, Erich (Hrsg.): Verheimlichte Dokumente. (FZ-Verlag, München 1988) p. 411
- 114} Bronder, Dietrich: Bevor Hitler kam. (Marva Verlag, Genf 1975) p. 255
- 115} Müller, Gerhard: Überstaatliche Machtpolitik im 20. Jahrhundert. (Verlag Hohe Warte, Pähl 1982) p. 265,266
- 116} Von Schrenck-Notzing, Caspar: Charakterwäsche. (Albert Langen - Georg Müller Verlag GmbH, München 1981) p. 214,215
- 117} Veale, F.J.P.: Der Barbarei entgegen. (Marienburg-Verlag, Würzburg 1972, 3. Auflage) [English: Advance to Barbarism 1953] p. 145,146
- 118} Ibid. p. 222,244,269
- 119} Reed, Douglas: Der große Plan der Anonymen. (Thomas Verlag, Zürich, ca. 1951) [English: From Smoke to Smother 1948] p. 134,135
- 120} Fish, Hamilton: Der zerbrochene Mythos. (Grabert-Verlag, Tübingen, Buenos Aires, Montevideo 1982) p. 121
- 121} Ibid. p. 139,154
- 122} Greiner, Josef: Das Ende des Hitler-Mythos. (Amalthea-Verlag, Zürich-Leipzig-Wien 1947) p. 86,87,88,90
- 123} Ibid. S. 267
- 124} Warburg, James P.: Deutschland - Brücke oder Schlachtfeld. (F. Mittelbach Verlag, Stuttgart 1949)[English: "Germany - Bridge or Battleground", London 1947] p. 254
- 125} Ibid. p. 256
- 126} Debray, Régis: Die Weltmächte gegen Europa. (Rowohlt Taschenbuch Verlag, Reinbek bei Hamburg 1986) p. 32,34,35,49,50
- 127} Von Schrenck-Notzing, Caspar: Charakterwäsche. (Albert Langen - Georg Müller Verlag GmbH, München 1981) p. 218
- 128} Ibid. p. 219
- 129} Ibid. p. 220
- 130} Bernhardt, Hans: Deutschland im Kreuzfeuer großer Mächte. (Verlag K.W. Schütz, Preußisch Oldendorf 1988) p. 348
- 131} Reed, Douglas: Der große Plan der Anonymen. (Thomas Verlag, Zürich, ca. 1951) [English: From Smoke to Smother 1948] p.43,56, 106,108,- 126,127,129,131
- 132} Ibid. p. 315,317,332,337
- 133} Schenke, Wolf: Siegerwille und Unterwerfung. (F.A. Herbig Verlagsbuchhandlung, München-Berlin 1988) p. 43,344
- 134} Ibid. p. 347
- 135} Ibid. p. 349,350
- 136} Ibid. p. 352
- 137} Ibid. p. 359,360,361
- 138} Kern, Erich (Hrsg.): Verheimlichte Dokumente. (FZ-Verlag, München 1988) p. 480
- 139} Bronder, Dietrich: Bevor Hitler kam. (Marva Verlag, Genf 1975) p. 232,243,246, 248, 249
- 140} Ibid. p. 405
- 141} Von Schrenck-Notzing, Caspar: Charakterwäsche. (Albert Langen - Georg Müller Verlag GmbH, München 1981) p. 74
- 142} Ibid. p. 81
- 143} Ibid. p. 96
- 144} Ibid. p. 124
- 145} Ibid. p. 136,140
- 146} Ibid. p. 148,149
- 147} Ibid. p. 182



- 148} Wulff, Wilhelm Th. H.: Tierkreis und Hakenkreuz. (Bertelsmann Sachbuchverlag, Reinhard Mohn, Gütersloh 1968) [English: Zodiac and Swastika, London 1973] p. 9,108,110,111, 113, 115, 116,156,196
- 149} Thayer, George: War Business. (Hoffmann und Campe Verlag, Hamburg 1970) p. 23,24
- 150} Ibid. p. 25
- 151} Ibid. p. 17,19,32
- 152} Ibid. p. 33,34,334
- 153} Ibid. p. 180,181
- 154} Ibid. p. 196,197,233,331
- 155} Ibid. p. 336,338
- 156} Veale, F.J.P.: Der Barbarei entgegen. (Marienburg-Verlag, Würzburg 1972, 3. Auflage) [English: Advance to Barbarism 1953] p. 63
- 157} Ibid. p. 126
- 158} Ibid. p. 161,162
- 159} Ibid. p. 163,168
- 160} Ibid. p. 185,201
- 161} Ibid. p. 188
- 162} Ibid. p. 197
- 163} Ibid. p. 199
- 164} Ibid. p. 315,319
- 165} Ibid. p. 322
- 166} Sutton, Antony C.: National Suicide - Military Aid to the Soviet Union. (Arlington House, New Rochelle, New York 1974) p. 17, 216,228, 233,2-35,252,253,254,257,259,260,261
- 167} Fritsch, Theodor (Hrsg.): Die zionistischen Protokolle. (Hammer-Verlag, Leipzig 1933) [English: The Protocols of Zion, translated from the Russian into English by Victor Marsden] p. 22,26,27
- 168} Webb, James: The Occult Establishment. (Open Court, La Salle 1976) p. 247,248
- 169} Ibid. p. 217
- 170} Ibid. p. 67
- 171} Ibid. p. 494,495
- 172} Pfeifer, Heinz: Brüder des Schattens. (Roland Uebersax Verlag, Zürich 1981) p. 126
- 173} Ibid. p. 176
- 174} Ibid. p. 234,236
- 175} Perdewitz / Bremer: Geisel Europa. (Verlag Olle & Wolter, Berlin 1981) p. 28
- 176} Ibid. p. 29,30,31
- 177} Ibid. p. 80
- 178} Ibid. p. 138,153
- 179} Ibid. p. 145,146
- 180} Coppik, Manfred / Roth, Jürgen: Am Tor der Hölle. (Verlag Kiepenheuer & Witsch, Köln 1982) p. 22,23
- 181} Ibid. p. 33
- 182} Ibid. p. 101
- 183} Ibid. p. 128,129
- 184} Ibid. p. 131,148,150,164
- 185} Ibid. p. 172,175
- 186} Pfeifer, Heinz: Brüder des Schattens. (Roland Uebersax Verlag, Zürich 1981) p. 156
- 187} Barnet, Richard J.: Die mageren Jahre. (Verlag Ullstein GmbH., Berlin-Frankfurt/M.- Wien 1982) p.11,12,13,14,153,154,155,157
- 188} Ibid. p. 158
- 189} Ibid. p. 173
- 190} Reed, Douglas: Der große Plan der Anonymen. (Thomas Verlag, Zürich, ca. 1951) [English: From Smoke to Smother 1948] p. 160,161, 162
- 191} Fish, Hamilton: Der zerbrochene Mythos. (Grabert-Verlag, Tübingen, Buenos Aires, Montevideo 1982) p. 25,30
- 192} d'Argile, René: Geheimnisse um die Ursachen des Zweiten Weltkrieges. (Verlag für ganzheitliche Forschung und Kultur, Wobbenbüll 1982) p. 157
- 193} Fish, Hamilton: Der zerbrochene Mythos. (Grabert-Verlag, Tübingen, Buenos Aires, Montevideo 1982) p. 63,65
- 194} Ibid. p. 90
- 195} Ibid. p. 95,96
- 196} Ibid. p. 210
- 197} Ibid. p. 216
- 198} Ibid. p. 228
- 199} Ibid. p. 244
- 200} Ibid. p. 53,256
- 201} Bredthauer, Karl D.: Sage niemand, er habe es nicht wissen können. (Pahl-Rugenstein Verlag, Köln 1983) p. 29,46,80,101,157
- 202} Kaufman, Theodore N.: Deutschland muß vernichtet werden. (Faksimile-Verlag, Bremen o.J.) [English: Germany must Perish 1941] p. 78
- 203} Bernhardt, Hans: Deutschland im Kreuzfeuer großer Mächte. (Verlag K.W. Schütz, Preußisch Oldendorf 1988) p. 274
- 204} Perdewitz / Bremer: Geisel Europa. (Verlag Olle & Wolter, Berlin 1981) p. 233,236
- 205} Debray, Régis: Die Weltmächte gegen Europa. (Rowohlt Taschenbuch Verlag, Reinbek bei Hamburg 1986) p. 10
- 206} Ibid. p. 25
- 207} Ibid. p. 56
- 208} Ibid. p. 58,60
- 209} Ibid. p. 73,82
- 210} Ibid. p. 93
- 211} Ibid. p. 135
- 212} Ibid. p. 157,158
- 213} Ibid. p. 187
- 214} Ibid. p. 188
- 215} Ibid. p. 141
- 216} Arkin, William M. / Fieldhouse, Richard W.: Nuclear Battlefields. (Athenäum Verlag, Frankfurt

am Main 1986)[English: The Nuclear Battlefields, 1985] p. 17,18,57,133,194,195  
 217} Simpson, Christopher: Der amerikanische Bumerang. NS-Kriegsverbrecher im Sold der USA. (Ueberreuter-Verlag, Wien 1988) [English: Blowback: America's Recruitment of Nazis & its Effect on the Cold War, 1987] p. 12,182,214, 217  
 218} Kodalle, Klaus-M. (Editor): Gott und Politik in USA (Athenäum Verlag, Frankfurt am Main 1988) p. 74  
 219} Ibid. p. 188,189  
 220} Ibid. p. 202  
 221} Ibid. p. 205  
 222} Manhattan, Avro: Der Vatikan und das XX. Jahrhundert (Verlag für ganzheitliche Forschung, 2257 Struckum, o.J.) p. 2  
 223} Ibid. p. 15  
 224} Ibid. p. 32,33  
 225} Ibid. p. 55,56  
 226} Ibid. p. 67,68,74  
 227} Ibid. p. 160,163,167,168  
 228} Ibid. p. 207  
 229} Ibid. p. 261  
 230} Ibid. p. 320  
 231} Ibid. p. 328  
 232} Ibid. p. 368  
 233} Ibid. p. 395  
 234} Sutton, Antony C.: Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution. (Veritas Publishing Company, Morley, Australia 1981) p. 44  
 235} Ibid. p. 58,121  
 236} Ibid. p. 93  
 237} Ibid. p. 189  
 238} Ibid. p. 197,199  
 239} Quigley, Carroll: The Anglo-American Establishment. (Books in Focus, Inc., New York 1981) p. 34  
 240} Ibid. p. 91  
 241} Ibid. p. 115  
 242} Ibid. p. 142  
 243} Ibid. p. 241  
 244} Ibid. p. 289  
 245} Sutton, Antony C.: America's Secret Establishment. (Liberty House Press, Billings 1986) p. VII  
 246} Ibid. p. 5,11  
 247} Ibid. p. 23  
 248} Ibid. p. 24  
 249} Ibid. p. 31  
 250} Ibid. p. 46  
 251} Ibid. p. 122  
 252} Ibid. p. 166  
 253} Ibid. p. 176,177,181

254} Debray, Régis: Die Weltmächte gegen Europa. (Rowohlt Taschenbuch Verlag, Reinbek bei Hamburg 1986) p. 103  
 255} Bardon, Franz: Der Weg zum wahren Adepten. (Verlag H.Bauer, Freiburg i. Br., Auflage1989) [English: Initiation into Hermetics, Wuppertal 1986] p. 23,24  
 256} Manhattan, Avro: Der Vatikan und das XX. Jahrhundert (Verlag für ganzheitliche Forschung, 2257 Struckum, o.J.) p. 77  
 257} Sutton, Antony C.: America's Secret Establishment. (Liberty House Press, Billings 1986) p. 210,211  
 258} Kern, Erich (Hrsg.): Verheimlichte Dokumente. (FZ-Verlag, München 1988) p. 29  
 259} Warburg, James P.: Deutschland - Brücke oder Schlachtfeld. (F. Mittelbach Verlag, Stuttgart 1949)[English: "Germany - Bridge or Battleground", London 1947] p. 294  
 260} Kaufman, Theodore N.: Deutschland muß vernichtet werden. (Faksimile-Verlag, Bremen o.J.) [English: Germany must Perish 1941] p. 101  
 261} Allen, Gary: Die Insider. (VAP-Verlag, Wiesbaden 1986) [English: None dare call it conspiracy 1971] p. 121  
 262} Sutton, Antony C.: America's Secret Establishment. (Liberty House Press, Billings 1986) p. 19  
 263} Ibid. p. 26

< < > >

Not yet translated into English!

Dieter Rüggeberg  
Geheimpolitik-2 (Secret Politics-2)  
Logen-Politik (Lodge-Politics)

\* \* \*

Literaturverzeichnis / Bibliography:

1. Adler, Manfred: Die Freimaurer und der Vatikan. (Durach 1992)
2. Arendt, Hannah: Eichmann in Jerusalem (München 1964/1986, 4. Auflage.)
3. Bardon: Der Weg zum wahren Adepten. (Freiburg, 10. Aufl. 1989)
4. Bardon: Die Praxis der magischen Evokation. (Freiburg, 8. Aufl. 1992)
5. Bardon: Der Schlüssel zur wahren Quabbalah. (Wuppertal, 4. Aufl. 1987)
6. Blavatsky: Isis entschleiert. (Den Haag, o.J.)
7. Flensburger Hefte: Anthroposophen und Nationalsozialismus. (Flensburg 1991)
8. Freund, Walter: B'nai-B'rith-Judentum und Weltpolitik (Die großen Unbekannten der amerikanischen Weltpolitik). Essen 1942, Struckum 1990.
9. Hasselbacher, Friedrich: Entlarvte Freimaurerei. Band I. (P. Hochmuth Verlag 1941, Viöl 1992)
10. Hasselbacher, Friedrich: Entlarvte Freimaurerei. Band II. (P. Hochmuth Verlag 1938, Viöl 1993)
11. Hasselbacher, Friedrich: Entlarvte Freimaurerei. Band III. (1941 Vlg. v. P. Hochmuth, Viöl 1992)
12. Heise: Entente-Freimaurerei und Weltkrieg. (Zürich 1920, Wobbenbüll 1982)
13. Holtdorf, Jürgen: Die verschwiegene Bruderschaft. (München 1984)
14. Howe, Ellic: The Magicians of the Golden Dawn. (London 1972)
15. Kaltenbrunner: Geheimgesellschaften. (München 1987)
16. Kardel, H.: Hitlers Verrat am Nationalsozialismus. (Genf 1981)
17. Keller, Werner: Ost minus West = Null (München 1960)
18. Lennhoff/Posner: Internationales Freimaurerlexikon. (Wien 1932)
19. Lenz, Friedrich: Zauber um Dr. Schacht. (Selbstverlag 1954)
20. Mellor: Logen - Rituale - Hochgrade. (1985)
21. Miers: Lexikon des Geheimwissens. (München 1976)
22. Nicosia, Francis R.: Hitler und der Zionismus. (Leoni 1989)
23. Pike, Albert: Morals and Dogma of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry (Washington, D.C. 1960)
24. De Poncins, Léon: Freemasonry and the Vatican (CPA Books, Clackamas, OR, USA, o.J.)
25. Reed, Douglas: The Controversy of Zion. (Torrance 1985)
26. Rossberg: Freimaurerei und Politik. (Nordland Verlag, 1942)
27. Roth, Jürgen \* Ender, Berndt: Geschäfte und Verbrechen der Politmafia. (Berlin 1988)
28. Schmalbrock, Gerd: Ihr Programm Nr. 197 - > Wir Freimaurer sind eine Elite < . (IKC Presse, Gladbeck 1986)
29. Scott: Hidden Government. (USA 1954)
30. Schick: Das ältere Rosenkreuzertum. (Nordland Verlag 1942, Struckum ca. 1985)
31. Steiner, Rudolf: Die Sendung Michaels. GA 194 (Dornach 1962)
32. Steiner: Innere Entwicklungsimpulse der Menschheit. (Dornach 1964)
33. Steiner: Mitteleuropa zwischen Ost und West. (Dornach 1971)
34. Steiner: Die geistigen Hintergründe des Ersten Weltkrieges. (Dornach 1974)
35. Steinhauser, Karl: Who is who ohne Maske. (Wien ca. 1991)
36. Steinhauser, Karl: Die legale Mafia. (Wien 1990)
37. Teufel, Walter: Der Alte u. Angenommene Schottische Ritus u. seine Vorläufer. (Hamburg o.J.)
38. Die Vernichtung der Unwahrheiten über die Freimaurerei. (Hg. Verein deutscher Freimaurer, Leipzig 1928)
39. Weldler, Norbert: Sieg des zionistischen Gedankens (Zürich, 1945)

\* \* \*

Rüggeberg-Verlag > [www.geheimpolitik.de](http://www.geheimpolitik.de)

\*

Are you reading an authorized copy of this book or just another pirated copy?

Be sure, and receive an original copy from the publishers:

Just send 5,00 EUR or 7,00 US\$ and your email-address to:

Rueggeberg-Verlag

Postfach 130844

42035 Wuppertal

Germany

---

Version date: February 26, 2012